



University of Groningen

Novel mechanisms for prevention and treatment of type 2 diabetes

Li, Naishi

IMPORTANT NOTE: You are advised to consult the publisher's version (publisher's PDF) if you wish to cite from it. Please check the document version below.

Document Version Publisher's PDF, also known as Version of record

Publication date: 2013

Link to publication in University of Groningen/UMCG research database

Citation for published version (APA):

Li, N. (2013). Novel mechanisms for prevention and treatment of type 2 diabetes. s.n.

Other than for strictly personal use, it is not permitted to download or to forward/distribute the text or part of it without the consent of the author(s) and/or copyright holder(s), unless the work is under an open content license (like Creative Commons).

The publication may also be distributed here under the terms of Article 25fa of the Dutch Copyright Act, indicated by the "Taverne" license. More information can be found on the University of Groningen website: https://www.rug.nl/library/open-access/self-archiving-pure/taverneamendment.

If you believe that this document breaches copyright please contact us providing details, and we will remove access to the work immediately and investigate your claim.

Downloaded from the University of Groningen/UMCG research database (Pure): http://www.rug.nl/research/portal. For technical reasons the number of authors shown on this cover page is limited to 10 maximum.

Download date: 13-02-2023

Novel Mechanisms for Prevention and Treatment of Type 2 Diabetes

Naishi Li

Naishi Li 李乃适

Novel Mechanisms for Prevention and Treatment of Type 2 Diabetes

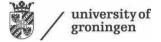
PhD thesis University of Groningen, with a summary in Dutch

Funding

Part of the research of this thesis was performed within the framework of CTMM, the Center for Translational Molecular Medicine (www.ctmm.nl), project PREDICCt (grant 01C-104), and supported a NWO VENI grant 863.09.007 (JF), by the Netherlands Heart Foundation, Dutch Diabetes Research Foundation and Dutch Kidney Foundation and Systems Biology Centre for Metabolism and Ageing (SBC-EMA). It was also financially supported by the Graduate School for Drug

Exploration (GUIDE), University of Groningen.

The printing of this thesis was financially supported by:







Copyright © 2013 Naishi Li

No part of the thesis may be reproduced, stored, or transmitted in any form or by any means, without the permission from the author.

Cover design: Naishi Li

Cover painting: Mengqing Sun

Printed by: Gildeprint

ISBN: 978-90-367-6642-5 (printed version) ISBN: 978-90-367-6641-8 (electronic version)



Novel Mechanisms for Prevention and Treatment of Type 2 Diabetes

Proefschrift

ter verkrijging van het doctoraat in de Medische Wetenschappen aan de Rijksuniversiteit Groningen op gezag van de Rector Magnificus, dr. E. Sterken, in het openbaar te verdedigen op woensdag 11 december 2013 om 11.00 uur

door

Naishi Li

geboren op 3 november 1974 te Jiangsu, China Promotores: Prof. dr. M.H. Hofker

Prof. dr. C. Wijmenga

Copromotor: Dr. J. Fu

Beoordelingscommissie: Prof. dr. R.P. Stolk

Prof. dr. B.H.R. Wolffenbuttel Prof. dr. A.J.W. Scheurink

ISBN: 978-90-367-6642-5 (printed version) ISBN: 978-90-367-6641-8 (electronic version)

Curiosity, obsession and dogged endurance, combined with self-criticism, have brought me to my ideas.
Albert Einstein
The task is not so much to see what no one has yet seen; but to think what nobody has yet thought, about that which everybody sees.
Erwin Schrödinger

To my dear wife, Naijun and our unfortunate son

Paranimfen: Tobias Wijshake

Marijke Rianne van der Sijde

Table of Contents

Chapter 1			
Introduction	(1	
Chapter 2			
Genetic insights through genome wide association studies in type 2			
diabetes mellitus will lead to new therapeutics	(15	,
Chapter 3			
Dyslipidemia as a causal factor in the development of insulin resistance			
	(43	,
Chapter 4			
CSII as an effective method of desensitization therapy of diabetic			
patients with insulin allergy	(61	,
Chapter 5			
Insulin as an antigen of anti-drug antibody: hyperglycemia and			
hypoglycemia: a possible novel classification of insulin antibody			
related diseases based on etiology	(71	,
Chapter 6			
Polygenic risk models suggest protective effects of lipid genes on			
plasma glucose, HbA1c and HOMA-IR levels	(85	,
Chapter 7			
General discussion ·····	(117	1
Summary	(130)]
Samenvatting ·····	(133	;]
Acknowledgements	(136	,
Curriculum Vitae ······	(138	3
Abbreviations	(142	2

CHAPTER 1 General Introduction

1. History of T2D pharmacotherapy since discovery of insulin and current situation

1. 1 Brief history of pharmacotherapy of T2D

100 years ago, diabetes mellitus was a lethal disease, which was possibly seen as worse than cancer is considered today. There were no effective treatments to change the fate of diabetes patients, except that starvation intervention seemed to slightly delay the process to death¹.

The discovery of insulin was a milestone in the history of diabetes treatment. Since 1922, when insulin was introduced as a clinical treatment, diabetes is no longer considered a severe disease². Millions of diabetes patients are able to live normal lives with insulin.

However, insulin cannot solve all the problems of diabetes patients. One problem is that a larger dosage of insulin should be used for some patients to control their plasma glucose concentrations. In 1936, Prof. Himsworth published a paper on differentiating diabetes patients into insulin-sensitive and insulininsensitive types³; these are now called type 1 diabetes (T1D) and type 2 diabetes (T2D). T1D means the patient has a lack of insulin, while T2D means there is not only relatively insufficient insulin, but that it is also ineffective in utilizing the glucose efficiently; this is now called "insulin resistance (IR)".

Since tolbutamide and metformin were introduced as therapy in the 1950s, a number of oral anti-diabetic drugs for T2D have been developed (Box 1). Each type of drug has its own mechanism of effect, and we now have several options

Oral anti-diabetic drugs	Mechanism
Sulfonylureas/glinides	Stimulates beta-cells to secret more insulin
Metformin	Inhibits hepatic glucose production
Alpha-glucosidase inhibitors	Delays absorption of carbohydrates by intestine
Pioglitazon	Enhances the activity of GLUT4
DPP-IV inhibitor	Increases $t_{1/2}$ of GLP-1
SGLT2	Increases renal glucose elimination

Box 1. Oral anti-diabetic drugs and their mechanisms

for treating T2D⁴. Metformin, sulfonylureas/glinides, alpha-glucosidase inhibitors, thiazolidinediones and insulin constitute the current pharmacotherapy for T2D.

1. 2 Chronic complications and difficult problems for pharmacotherapy

Since the lives of diabetes patients have been greatly extended by insulin therapy, clinical physicians now observe chronic complications more frequently, including disorders of retina, kidney, nervous system, heart, etc. These are still difficult problems for clinicians to treat, even today. Although many types of drugs (metformin, sulfonylureas, alpha-glucosidase inhibitors, thiazolidinediones, etc.) have been developed since the 1950s, the effects of anti-diabetic treatments are always disappointing to some extent. If we compare T2D with infectious diseases, we see that most of those diseases have been solved by antibiotics, whereas if we compare T2D with hypothyroidism, a fairly similar endocrine disorder with insufficient hormone production, we have to admire that those patients can live normal lives by simply taking a tablet once a day. Although we can control the blood glucose levels so that they are similar to normal and the chronic microvascular complications can be delayed, the macrovascular complications, which were implicated by UKPDS⁵, do not seem to be improved. The consoling conclusion is that metformin is effective in delaying the process of chronic complications⁶. Hence, although we can do something towards preventing chronic complications, the effect is still far from satisfactory.

1. 3 New drugs with different mechanisms

It was hoped new drugs with different mechanisms would solve the problem of chronic and longer term complications. A drug delaying the process of chronic complications would be helpful for most T2D patients. Glucagon-like peptide-1 (GLP-1) receptor agonists for injection (or oral dipeptidyl peptidase-4 inhibitor, which can protect GLP-1 from hydrolysis) and type 2 sodium glucose co-transporters (SGLT2) are two new types of anti-diabetic drugs with new mechanisms (Box 1). The former is based on the function of gastrointestinal hormones, while the latter stimulates urinary excretion of glucose⁷. However, nobody knows yet whether they will be able to stop the natural progression of T2D.

1.4 Potential drug targets from genetic research

New technology has made the genetics of diabetes a rapidly progressing field⁸. Completion of the Human Genome Project was the landmark leading to

the start of the genetic era in diabetes research. Genome-wide association studies (GWAS) of T2D have now discovered approximately 50 loci related to T2D. The genes contained in these loci will be potential targets of future anti-diabetic drugs, whatever the genes or their products. And these loci have yielded a lot of information that implicates otherwise unknown mechanisms of T2D, which will lead to a deeper understanding of this complex disease. Furthermore, since GWAS of other metabolic traits have also produced many candidate loci, it has become feasible to investigate the function of gene interactions in multiple traits. **Chapter 2** introduces the progress made by GWAS in T2D. This chapter reports one remarkable finding: that most genes associated with T2D are likely associated with beta-cell function instead of IR. If this really proves to be true, then the genetics of IR have remained rather less well-defined. Genes associated with other metabolic traits, such as dyslipidemia, are potential candidates to relate to IR, and could provide important targets for T2D therapy.

Since insulin was discovered, the pharmacotherapy of T2D has made much progress. However, we still cannot prevent the chronic complications that result from diabetes, although we now have many types of drugs to use in treating T2D. New drugs with different mechanisms are being designed and it is hoped they will be more effective than the current drugs. Recent progress in genetics is enabling the search for new genes in diabetes, which should yield new potential drug targets.

2. Demands of prevention of T2D and the future breach

Since we cannot satisfactorily stop the diabetic processes that initiate chronic complications and given the rising prevalence of T2D, the prevention of this disease in high-risk groups has become a crucial issue. Pre-diabetes, which is now defined as including impaired glucose tolerance (IGT, plasma glucose after glucose load in 75g-OGTT is less than 11.1 mmol/L but not less than 7.8 mmol/L) or impaired fasting glucose (IFG, fasting plasma glucose is > 5.6 mmol/L but < 7.0 mmol/L), is believed to confer a high risk of developing T2D⁹. So several population-based studies in individuals of pre-diabetes were performed¹⁰⁻¹⁵.

2.1 Brief history of diabetes prevention studies in pre-diabetes populations

Since pre-diabetes was defined in 2006, most of the intervention studies have

been performed in IGT populations. Lifestyle intervention was observed to prevent the development of T2D in IGT individuals in 1980 in Malmöhus, Sweden¹⁰. The later population-based study in Sweden, the Malmö study¹¹, drew the conclusion that the incidence of T2D was much lower in the lifestyle intervention group than in the reference group at the end of the 5-year study period, although it was not a true randomized study. After that, four landmark diabetes prevention studies were performed in China (Da Qing IGT and Diabetes study)¹², Finland (Diabetes Prevention Study, DPS)¹³, United States (Diabetes Prevention Program, DPP)¹⁴ and India (India Diabetes Prevention Program, IDPP)¹⁵. The risk of developing T2D was reduced by 42-58% in the lifestyle intervention groups after 3-6 years and was seen consistently in all these studies. The US DPP also concluded that metformin was effective in preventing T2D. Other pharmacologic interventions, such as acarbose¹⁶, orlistat¹⁷, rosiglitazone and Ramipril¹⁸ were tried to test their effectiveness in preventing T2D, and most of the conclusions so far have been optimistic.

2.2 Can we intervene earlier?

However, the situation to prevent T2D is still difficult from another viewpoint. Although all the outcomes of studies like Da Qing, DPP and DPS proved that lifestyle intervention is still effective after the end of the research period, the percentage of T2D patients were too high. For instance, in the 20-year follow-up study of the Da Qing IGT population in China, the prevalence of T2D reached 93% in the control group and 80% in the lifestyle intervention group 19. Such results demand that we consider the necessity and possibility of intervening earlier.

One possible high-risk group that should be identified early are individuals with obesity or morbid obesity. The Sweden Obese Subject (SOS) study recently gave the results of their 15-year follow-up²⁰, which revealed that bariatric surgery can reduce the risk of T2D by 78% in obese individuals. Although bariatric surgery is only appropriate for obese patients whose BMI is >35, it is still exciting to see that this can be another effective measure to prevent T2D.

2.3 Will dyslipidemia be a future target of intervention to prevent T2D?

The fact that most T2D patients do not experience a period of severe obesity means that bariatric surgery cannot be the mainstream measure of T2D prevention, and we should consider other measures and other high-risk candidate groups for

T2D. Since dyslipidemia is closely associated with T2D, IR and other glucose-related traits, is it possible to prevent T2D by intervening in dyslipidemia? The key to this problem is whether dyslipidemia is a causal factor of IR or T2D; this is discussed in detail in **Chapter 3** of this book.

3. Side-effects of insulin and management

The discovery of insulin was a milestone in the history of diabetes therapy, but it also provokes side-effects. At the beginning of its clinical application, the two main side-effects of insulin were hypoglycemia and insulin allergy. How these side-effects can best be treated is still a problem, although the situation has become far better.

3.1 Hypoglycemia and a brief history of insulin preparation

Hypoglycemia occurs when the dosage of insulin is more than enough. In 1922, hypoglycemia occurred frequently in diabetes patients using insulin, because the activity of the insulin was different in each batch. Now insulin production is standardized but hypoglycemia still exists, although it occurs much less frequently and less severely.

The reason that hypoglycemia still exists is that the current model of insulin therapy is not ideal. All we can do in insulin therapy is to mimic the physiological model of how insulin works in normal individuals, while the physiology is a complex system with an automatic negative feedback. When the blood glucose increases because of food or other causes, insulin will be secreted into the circulation to lower it. When the blood glucose concentration decreases to some extent, insulin will stop being secreted. This negative feedback system should include a blood glucose sensor, a control center, and an effector to secrete insulin. But insulin therapy only mimics the function of the effector. Hence a number of preparations and devices have been invented to make the model of insulin therapy similar to the most common model of insulin action.

Generally, we can distinguish two parts in the curve of serum insulin concentration: basal insulin and food-induced insulin. The former is the amount of insulin which is needed for all the physiological actions, and has a low but continuous concentration; the latter is the insulin which is needed to treat the rapidly increased blood glucose concentration because of calorie intake during

a meal, often presented as a peak. To mimic this model of insulin secretion, an insulin pump with a speed-modulating device was invented, which is generally called continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion (CSII) from the insight of injection method. Although it is the best regimen to mimic insulin secretion, its expensive price has limited its application. Another solution to mimic insulin secretion is the basal-bolus regimen, comprising one daily injection of long-acting insulin preparation and three injections of short-acting insulin preparation, one before each meal, which demands appropriate insulin preparations.

However, the insulin introduced in 1922 could only be used as short-acting insulin. Furthermore, this short-acting preparation could not perfectly mimic meal-induced insulin because it was injected subcutaneously, while the insulin secreted by islets was released directly into the portal vein to initiate its function immediately. This is the reason why such insulin preparations need to be injected 20-30 minutes before a meal. Practical basal insulin preparations and better bolus insulin preparations were strongly needed. In the following 90 years, more and more types of insulin preparations were invented to mimic basal or bolus insulin (Box 2). Although none of the current regimens can attain the level of a negative feedback system, hypoglycemia occurs less than before for the same extent of blood glucose control.

Box 2 Brief history of development of insulin preparations

1922	Insulin was first used in clinical medicine
1936	Zinc or protamine was found to be able to prolong the action time of insulin
1946	The commonest intermediate-acting insulin preparation, NPH, was invented
1973	Highly purified insulin preparation was invented
1982	Recombinant human insulin preparation was invented
1994	Rapid-acting insulin analogue Lispro was invented
1995	Rapid-acting insulin analogue Aspart was invented
2000	Long-acting insulin analogue Glargine was invented
2000	Long-acting insulin analogue Detemir was invented
2004	Rapid-acting insulin analogue Glulisine was invented
2011	Long-acting insulin analogue Degludec was invented

3.2 Brief history of insulin allergy

Besides hypoglycemia, another main side effect of insulin when it was introduced in 1922 was allergy²¹. Nearly every patient accepting insulin therapy suffered from local skin symptoms due to insulin allergy. The main causes of insulin allergy are the impurity and animal origin of insulin preparations. Most of those patients suffered from IgE-mediated allergy, also called type I hypersensitivity, and desensitization therapy was invented to alleviate this problem, but the effect was only partly valid. The principle of desensitization was to induce immune-tolerance, but it was not always successful. However, this problem was solved satisfactorily with the development of later pharmaceutical drugs. The appearance of highly purified insulin preparations solved the problem of impurity, while the recombinant technique solved the problem of the animal origin. In the early 1980s it was believed that insulin allergy in humans had been conquered.

However, insulin allergy still occurs after the use of recombinant insulin preparations in spite of having a low prevalence nowadays; unfortunately it seems more difficult to treat. Human-insulin-specific IgE was identified in the sera of these patients and all we can offer is the unsatisfactory desensitization therapy.

Fortunately, two technical advances improved the embarrassing situation of insulin allergy treatment. One was the appearance of various types of insulin analogues, and the other was the popularization of CSII²². Rapid-acting insulin analogues seem to decrease the antigenicity through avoiding formulation of hexomers, while long-acting insulin analogues seem to hide the epitopes of insulin preparations. Although CSII was used to treat insulin allergy as early as 1987, it was seldom used for this rare disorder until the 21st century, because CSII is now much more convenient and cheaper. It can provide enough insulin for a diabetic patient at a very slow infusion rate, which avoids attaining the dosage to induce allergy. Clinical application of insulin analogues and CSII mean we can now treat patients with insulin allergy much more effectively.

Generally speaking, insulin analogues and CSII are helpful for diabetic patients with insulin allergy. However, CSII should be used lifelong by these patients, which is often impossible to achieve in many developing countries. Is it possible to use CSII only for desensitization instead of as a long-term therapy regimen? **Chapter 4** describes the effort to manage this regimen.

3.3 Insulin antibody and dysglycemia

In the early period of insulin therapy, hypoglycemia and allergy were very common. And another strange situation also occurred spasmodically: larger and larger insulin dosages were needed to acquire glycemic control even though the patient was not very obese. This was later proved to be due to another type of allergy, type III hypersensitivity induced by insulin. The pathophysiological mechanism is that insulin antibody (IgG) induced by insulin preparation binds insulin to formulate an antigen-antibody complex, so that the circulating isolated insulin is not sufficient to maintain normal glucose concentrations. Similar to typical type I allergy, this disorder of the antigen-antibody complex has become much rarer since recombinant insulin preparations were introduced. However, there are occasionally reports about similar situations induced by IgG, which is needed to treat patients with glucocorticoid, specific immunosuppressants, or plasmapheresis. This rare disease was classified as one subtype of severe insulin resistance syndrome.

Another extreme type of insulin antibody-induced disorder is hypoglycemia. In 1970, Hirata et al reported the first patients with insulin-autoimmune syndrome (IAS)²³. After that, several hundreds of these patients were reported. The pathophysiological mechanism is also due to the circulating antigen-antibody complex. Insulin antibody – induced by some drugs with sulfhydryl compounds – binds endogenous insulin to form antigen-antibody complex, but this kind of complex can spontaneously dissolve into isolated insulin and antibody, which can induce severe hypoglycemic attacks. Although it has been defined that a patient, without using insulin, could be considered as diagnosed with this disease, some patients treated with insulin rather than with drugs with sulfhydryl compounds have also been classified as having insulin autoimmune syndrome. Most IAS patients had a spontaneous remission after the sulfhydryl compounds were discontinued, but for those patients whose attack was induced by insulin, glucocorticoid therapy was always necessary.

Insulin-induced antigen-antibody complex can cause disorders of dysglycemia. In **Chapter 5**, we describe one case of hypoglycemia with pseudo-negative insulin antibody and one case of hyperglycemia with a zero serum insulin concentration, and we propose a novel classification of dysglycemia induced by insulin-related

antigen-antibody.

4. T2D: the more we know, the more we realize how much we don't know

In the past 100 years, seven Nobel prizes have been awarded in total for contributions to diabetes1 since Banting and Macleod won their Nobel prizes in 1923 for the discovery of insulin, but theirs was the only one that was an achievement in therapy. Although we have found several new effective drugs, none of them can attain the achievement of insulin at that time. This means that we do not have sufficient knowledge to make influential progress now, and we should do more research on the mechanisms of diabetes.

In the past five years, GWAS-related research has provided much more information. But the most different characteristic of this research is that we have not understood most of the information we acquired. It is really a big challenge for scientists to "decode" this information into understandable knowledge. Hence this situation confronts us with more surprises and confusion than before, which not only always makes us feel ignorant but provides us with more opportunities to better understand diabetes. It therefore seems that the next Nobel prize for diabetes will still be awarded for work on the disease mechanisms rather than new treatments.

Another trend in the post-genomic era is the development of other "omics" research, including transcriptomics, proteomics, metabolomics, lipidomics, etc. These "omics" research techniques can be applied to nearly every type of body fluid (plasma, urine, saliva, etc.) and/or tissue (adipose, liver, muscle, etc). Furthermore, as genomics develops, epigenomics appears to give us more information about environmental influences on genes. The emergence of more and more data to be "decoded" seems to have become normal. Preliminary studies of these new subjects have tried to search for biomarkers for the early diagnosis, chronic complications, and management of diabetes.

In the current situation, it is more and more important to focus on systems biology²⁴. Although "systems" science dates back to Cybernetics by Norbert Wiener in the 1940s and General Systems theory by Ludwig von Bertalanffy in the 1950s, it was neglected for many years until the information produced by GWAS-related

research. How we can best use all the different kinds of "omics" data to understand the etiology of a disease is one of today's urgent demands, and the goal of systems biology.

Lipid metabolism is also important for human beings, and 14 Nobel prizes have been awarded for related research. Lipid metabolism is closely associated with glucose metabolism, and dyslipidemia is a possible causal factor of insulin resistance, as we describe in **Chapter 3**. Hence, it is naturally being speculated that the combined effects of lipid genes may influence glucose-related traits. Since GWAS-related research provides us with so much data about lipid genes, we can use polygenetic models from insights offered by systems biology to investigate their possible relationship.

In **Chapter 6**, we describe our investigation into the relationship between lipid genes and glucose-related traits. An insufficient number of genes related to IR and the close association between lipids and glucose-related traits seem to imply there is an internal relationship hidden behind some complex traits. We used the information GWAS have provided about lipids, but surprisingly found the opposite pleiotropic effects of lipid genes on glucose-related traits. We set out to determine the relationship between lipid genes and glucose-related traits – and we succeeded – but the unexpected answer shows that many more questions are waiting for us.

5. Summary

Since insulin was first used in clinical medicine, the clinical management of diabetes has been revolutionized. Accompanied by the longer lifespan of diabetic patients, we recognized that diabetes is a much more complex disease than had been expected. But what reveals our ignorance can also inspire us to make more progress, not only in clinical therapy, such as improving the desensitization of insulin allergy, but also in the disease mechanisms, such as the causal relationship between dyslipidemia and IR. Our understanding of diabetes is much deeper than before, especially since the start of the era of genetic studies. The pleiotropic effect of lipid genes on glucose-related traits that is presented in this book is not just a simple reply to the question we asked, but also a new and important topic composed of several questions.

REFERENCES

- 1. Polonsky KS. The past 200 years in diabetes. N Engl J Med. Oct 4 2012;367(14):1332-1340.
- 2. Banting FG, Best CH, Collip JB, Campbell WR, Fletcher AA. Pancreatic Extracts in the Treatment of Diabetes Mellitus. *Can Med Assoc J.* Mar 1922;12(3):141-146.
- 3. Himsworth HP. Diabetes mellitus: its differentiation into insulin-sensitive and insulin-insensitive types. *Diabet Med.* Dec 2011;28(12):1440-1444.
- 4. Krentz AJ, Bailey CJ. Oral antidiabetic agents: current role in type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Drugs*. 2005;65(3):385-411.
- 5. Stratton IM, Adler AI, Neil HA, et al. Association of glycaemia with macrovascular and microvascular complications of type 2 diabetes (UKPDS 35): prospective observational study. *BMJ*. Aug 12 2000;321(7258):405-412.
- United Kingdom Prospective Diabetes Study (UKPDS). 13: Relative efficacy of randomly allocated diet, sulphonylurea, insulin, or metformin in patients with newly diagnosed non-insulin dependent diabetes followed for three years. *BMJ*. Jan 14 1995;310(6972):83-88.
- Tahrani AA, Bailey CJ, Del Prato S, Barnett AH. Management of type 2 diabetes: new and future developments in treatment. *Lancet*. Jul 9 2011;378(9786):182-197.
- 8. Heard E, Tishkoff S, Todd JA, et al. Ten years of genetics and genomics: what have we achieved and where are we heading? *Nat Rev Genet*. Oct 2010;11(10):723-733.
- 9. Tabak AG, Herder C, Rathmann W, Brunner EJ, Kivimaki M. Prediabetes: a high-risk state for diabetes development. *Lancet*. Jun 16 2012;379(9833):2279-2290.
- Sartor G, Schersten B, Carlstrom S, Melander A, Norden A, Persson G. Ten-year follow-up of subjects with impaired glucose tolerance: prevention of diabetes by tolbutamide and diet regulation. *Diabetes*. Jan 1980;29(1):41-49.
- 11. Eriksson KF, Lindgarde F. Prevention of type 2 (non-insulin-dependent) diabetes mellitus by diet and physical exercise. The 6-year Malmo feasibility study. *Diabetologia*. Dec 1991;34(12):891-898
- 12. Pan XR, Li GW, Hu YH, et al. Effects of diet and exercise in preventing NIDDM in people with impaired glucose tolerance. The Da Qing IGT and Diabetes Study. *Diabetes Care*. Apr 1997;20(4):537-544.
- 13. Tuomilehto J, Lindstrom J, Eriksson JG, et al. Prevention of type 2 diabetes mellitus by changes in lifestyle among subjects with impaired glucose tolerance. N Engl J Med. May 3 2001;344(18):1343-1350.
- 14. Knowler WC, Barrett-Connor E, Fowler SE, et al. Reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes with lifestyle intervention or metformin. *N Engl J Med*. Feb 7 2002;346(6):393-403.
- 15. Ramachandran A, Snehalatha C, Mary S, Mukesh B, Bhaskar AD, Vijay V. The Indian Diabetes Prevention Programme shows that lifestyle modification and metformin prevent type 2 diabetes in Asian Indian subjects with impaired glucose tolerance (IDPP-1). *Diabetologia*. Feb 2006;49(2):289-297.
- 16. Chiasson JL, Josse RG, Gomis R, Hanefeld M, Karasik A, Laakso M. Acarbose for prevention of type 2 diabetes mellitus: the STOP-NIDDM randomised trial. *Lancet*. Jun 15

- 2002;359(9323):2072-2077.
- 17. Torgerson JS, Hauptman J, Boldrin MN, Sjostrom L. XENical in the prevention of diabetes in obese subjects (XENDOS) study: a randomized study of orlistat as an adjunct to lifestyle changes for the prevention of type 2 diabetes in obese patients. *Diabetes Care*. Jan 2004;27(1):155-161.
- 18. Gerstein HC, Yusuf S, Bosch J, et al. Effect of rosiglitazone on the frequency of diabetes in patients with impaired glucose tolerance or impaired fasting glucose: a randomised controlled trial. *Lancet*. Sep 23 2006;368(9541):1096-1105.
- 19. Li G, Zhang P, Wang J, et al. The long-term effect of lifestyle interventions to prevent diabetes in the China Da Qing Diabetes Prevention Study: a 20-year follow-up study. *Lancet*. May 24 2008;371(9626):1783-1789.
- 20. Sjoholm K, Anveden A, Peltonen M, et al. Evaluation of current eligibility criteria for bariatric surgery: diabetes prevention and risk factor changes in the Swedish obese subjects (SOS) study. *Diabetes Care.* May 2013;36(5):1335-1340.
- 21. Grammer L. Insulin allergy. Clin Rev Allergy. May 1986;4(2):189-200.
- 22. Radermecker RP, Scheen AJ. Allergy reactions to insulin: effects of continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion and insulin analogues. *Diabetes Metab Res Rev.* Jul 2007;23(5):348-355.
- 23. Uchigata Y, Eguchi Y, Takayama-Hasumi S, Omori Y. Insulin autoimmune syndrome (Hirata disease): clinical features and epidemiology in Japan. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract*. Jan 1994;22(2-3):89-94.
- 24. Kitano H. Systems biology: a brief overview. Science. Mar 1 2002;295(5560):1662-1664.

CHAPTER 2

Genetic insights through genome wide association studies in type 2 diabetes mellitus will lead to new therapeutics

Marcel G. M. Wolfs*, Naishi Li*, Jingyuan Fu, Cisca Wijmenga, Timon W. van Haeften, Marten H. Hofker\$

Chapter 9 in Advances in Genome Science (Volume 1): Changing Views on Living Organisms Vol. 1, 2013, 210-240. Review..

^{*} These authors contributed equally.

[§] Corresponding author

Abstract: Type 2 diabetes is a disorder of dysregulated glucose homeostasis. Normal glucose homeostasis is a complex process involving several interacting mechanisms, such as insulin secretion, insulin sensitivity, glucose production, and glucose uptake. The dysregulation of one or more of these mechanisms due to environmental and/or genetic factors, can lead to a defective glucose homeostasis. Hyperglycemia is managed by augmenting insulin secretion and/or interaction with hepatic glucose production, as well as by decreasing dietary caloric intake and raising glucose metabolism through exercise. Although these interventions can delay disease progression and correct blood glucose levels, they are not able to cure the disease or stop its progression entirely. Better management of type 2 diabetes is sorely needed. Advances in genotyping techniques and the availability of large patient cohorts have made it possible to identify common genetic variants associated with type 2 diabetes through genome-wide association studies (GWAS). So far, genetic variants on 50 loci have been identified. Most of these loci contain or lie close to genes that were not previously linked to diabetes and they may thus harbor targets for new drugs. It is also hoped that further genetic studies will pave the way for predictive genetic screening. The newly discovered candidate genes for type 2 diabetes can be classified based on their presumed molecular function, and we discuss the relation between these gene classes and current treatments. We go on to consider whether the new genes provide opportunities for developing alternative drug therapies.

Key words: type 2 diabetes, drug targets, genetics, personalized medicine.

INTRODUCTION

The last few decades have witnessed a dramatic increase in the prevalence of type 2 diabetes mellitus, due to changes in food intake combined with less physical exercise, a lifestyle often referred to as Western. The long-term consequences of type 2 diabetes are severe and include cardiovascular disease, retinopathy, neuropathy, nephropathy, and diabetic foot disease. While it has been estimated that worldwide around one billion people are obese, over 180 million people suffer from type 2 diabetes and this number is expected to double over the next 25 years. The number of annual deaths due to type 2 diabetes is difficult to estimate because they are often hidden under cardiovascular disease, but the WHO has estimated it to be between 1 and 3 million in 2006. However, since mortality from this disease often occurs many years after its onset, even 3 million deaths is probably an underestimate of the death toll in the near future. Although external factors such as food-intake-related obesity have attracted much attention, the genetic predisposition for diabetes is also important. While the life-time risk for type 2 diabetes in the Western world is around 10%, first-degree relatives of patients have a 20–40% risk for the disease, and concordance rates for identical twins have been estimated to be 57% or higher (up to 90%) for type 2 diabetes in male twins1. The endeavor to find the underlying genes was unsuccessful for many years although hundreds of genetic associations have been described, based largely on candidate genes. Unfortunately, replication was only possible for a very few variants. However, the recent advent of genome-wide association studies (GWAS) holds promise, since such studies have now uncovered a number of common genetic variants related to diabetes for which replication is also possible. These genes had not previously been linked to diabetes and these loci are therefore expected to lead to new insights into the disease mechanisms.

GLUCOSE HOMEOSTASIS AND DIABETES

Diabetes is a state of persistent hyperglycemia, leading to irreversible damage in a number of tissues, especially the retina, the kidney glomeruli, neural tissue and blood vessels. Normally plasma glucose levels are kept within a narrow range, a process referred to as glucose homeostasis. This homeostasis is regulated in a complex way and involves several axes.

After eating a meal, a person's plasma glucose rises temporarily, after which glucose is rapidly taken up by liver and muscle and to a lesser degree by fat tissue, due to the effects of insulin released from the pancreatic β -cells. Under these circumstances, glucose is converted into glycogen, which is then stored in the liver. When plasma glucose levels have dropped, insulin secretion gradually diminishes. In the post-prandial state, a minimum level of plasma glucose is assured by glucose production in the liver, partly due to release from glycogen and partly due to new formation from precursors such as lactate and the amino acids alanine and glutamine. Insulin has a number of other effects, including lipid storage in adipocytes, and it even increases DNA replication and protein synthesis. The regulation of insulin release is complex; apart from the prevailing plasma glucose level, release from various peptides from the intestine (e.g., glucagon-like peptide 1, GLP1) after a meal and feedback mechanisms ensure adequate insulin release.

Type 2 diabetes is characterized by the combination of disturbances in insulin secretion, and an impairment of the effects of insulin, so-called insulin resistance, which is often related to obesity. Insulin resistance is caused by defects in the signaling pathways that process the insulin signal in its target tissues. It has often been stated that the disease starts with insulin resistance accompanied by raised insulin and glucose levels. At a later stage, we presume β-cells undergo further damage and apoptosis, and are not able to keep up with the demand for insulin release, which then results in higher glucose levels. At least one of the pathways involved in insulin secretion, β-cell regeneration, β-cell survival, or β-cell development are important in determining the vulnerability of the β-cell pool in insulin-resistant conditions. Studies have shown decreases in β-cell function prior to the augmentation of plasma glucose in normal glucose-tolerant first-degree relatives of type 2 diabetes subjects; in these studies these relatives had normal insulin sensitivity^{2,3}. While obesity is a major risk factor for diabetes – around 50% of obese subjects will develop type 2 diabetes at some stage (depending on the age when they became obesity), it should be noted that 20% of type 2 diabetes subjects are not obese. It thus seems that obesity is a major risk factor for developing type 2 diabetes, but that it is the vulnerability of the β -cell pool which determines whether obesity in fact triggers type 2 diabetes.

GENETICS OF TYPE 2 DIABETES

Table 1. Genes Associated with Diabetes: Overview of Their loci, Risk SNPs, Candidate genes, Expressed Tissue, Functions, and Related Medication

	Proposed function(s) for gene product the same pathway as the diabetes gene	Brain, Epithelium, Mammary tumor, Growth and development; transcription factor; membrane Unknown Placenta, T-cell, Testis	Membrane-anchored protein	in, Lymph, Unknown	Skin, Testis, Apoptosis Unknown	Brain, Erythroid cell, Hepatoma, regulation of Pdx-1 transcription to influence beta cells Unknown Pancreas, Placenta	Unknown	Spleen Binding GTP but has no GTPase activity	Unknown	tal muscle Unknown	Interacting with insulin receptors to produce an inhibitory Unknown effect on insulin receptor signaling	oma Growth and development; transcription factor that Unknown activates several genes including insulin and is important for early β-cell development	scle Being phosphorylated by insulin receptor tyrosine kinase, Unknown an important component in insulin signaling pathway	mary cancer, Unknown Unknown
_	Expressed tissue (up tissue database)	Brain, Epithelium, Mamı Placenta, T-cell, Testis	Testis	Brain, Embryo, Fetal brain, Lymph, Unknown Tonsil	Amygdala, Brain, Pancreas, Skin, Testis, Apoptosis Uterus	Brain, Erythroid cell, Pancreas, Placenta	Tongue	Fetal brain, Kidney, Placenta, Spleen	Muscle, Placenta	Keratinocyte, Pancreas, Skeletal muscle	Skin	Eye, Retina, Rhabdomyosarcoma	Epithelium, Eye, Skeletal muscle	Bone marrow, Lymph, Mammary cancer, Unknown
	Candidate Gene for type 2 diabetes	NOTCH2	ADAM30	BCL11A	THADA	KLF11†	RBM43	RND3	RBMS1	ITGB6	GRB14	NEURODI‡	IRS1	PSMD6
	Locus and Risk SNPs	1p12 rs10923931-T		2p16.1 rs243021-A	2p21 rs7578597-T	2p25 rs35927125-G	2q23.3	rs7560163-C	2q24.2	rs7593730-?	2q24.3 rs3923113-A	2q32	2q36.3 rs7578326-A	3p14.1
	Chr			7	7	7	2		2		7	7	7	3

to be continued

Chr	Chr Locus and Risk SNPs	Candidate Gene for type 2 diabetes	Gene Expressed tissue (up tissue database)	Proposed function(s) for gene product	Drug(s) affecting the same pathway as the diabetes gene
ϵ	3p14.1 rs4607103-C	ADAMTS9	Brain, Fetus	Cleavage of proteoglycans	Unknown
3	3q27.2 rs1470579-C	IGF2BP2	Colon adenocarcinoma, Pancreas, Pancreatic islet	Pancreas, Growth and development	Unknown
3	3q27.3 rs16861329-G	ST6GAL1	Liver, Lymph, Placenta, Skin, Spleen, Thymus	Liver, Lymph, Placenta, Skin, Spleen, Catalyze the transfer of sialic acid from CMP-sialic acid Unknown Thymus collapse to galactose-containing substrates normally found in the Golgi	Unknown
3	3p25 rs1801282	PPARG	Adipose, Adipose tissue, Bone marrow, Colon carcinoma, Heart, Placenta	Adipose, Adipose tissue, Bone marrow, Nuclear receptor (transcription factor) that regulates Thiazolidinediones Colon carcinoma, Heart, Placenta adipocyte differentiation	Thiazolidinediones
4	4p16.1 rs1801214-T	WFS1†	Amygdala, Brain	Apoptosis; Endoplasmic Reticulum stress pathway Unknown activation	Unknown
4	4p16.3 rs6815464-C	MAEA	Embryo, Lung, Spleen, Thymus	Mediating the attachment of erythroblasts to macrophages	Unknown
5	5q13.3 rs4457053-G	ZBED3	Skin, Spleen	Unknown	Unknown
9	6p21.2 rs9470794-C	ZFAND3	Pancreas, PCR rescued clones	Unknown	Unknown
9	6p21.2 rs1535500-T	KCNK16	Kidney	Potassium channel proteins	Sulfonylurea derivatives
9	6p22.3 rs10440833-A	CDKAL1	Placenta, Testis, Trachea	Growth and development/Proinsulin to insulin conversion	Unknown
9	6q13 rs1048886-G	C6orf57	Whole body	Unknown	Unknown
7	7p15.1 rs849134-A	JAZF1	Amygdala, Brain, Testis	Cell cycle regulation; transcriptional repressor	Unknown

to be continued

Chr	Chr Locus and Risk SNPs	Candidate Gene for type 2 diabetes	Gene Expressed tissue betes (up tissue database)	Proposed function(s) for gene product	Drug(s) affecting the same pathway as the diabetes gene
7	7p15.3-p15.1	GCK‡	Lung, Pancreas, Placenta	Catalyzes reaction from glucose to glucose-6-phosphate	Unknown
7	7q32.1 rs6467136-G	GCC1	Brain, Cervix carcinoma, Hepatoma, Peripheral membrane protein Skin, Uterus	Peripheral membrane protein	Unknown
		PAX4†	Colon, Insulinoma, PCR rescued clones, Pancreatic islet development Placenta	Pancreatic islet development	
L	7q32.3 rs972283-G	KLF14	Epithelium	Part of a transcriptional co-repressor complex	Unknown
8	8q22.1 rs896854-T	TP53INP1	Lung, Thymus	interact physically with p53 and regulatep53 transcriptional activity	Unknown
∞	8q24.11 rs3802177-G	SLC30A8	Amygdala, Brain, Lung, Pancreas	B-cell ion homeostasis and insulin secretion; cellular Sulfonylurea efflux of Zn^{2+} ions/Proinsulin to insulin conversion derivatives	Sulfonylurea derivatives
6	9p21.3 rs10965250-G	CDKN2A-2B	Hematopoietic, Skin, Thyroid carcinoma/ Cell cycle regulation Heart, Skin	Cell cycle regulation	Unknown
6	9p24.1 rs17584499-T	PTPRD	Brain, PCR rescued clones, Placenta	A receptor-type of the protein tyrosine phosphatase (PTP) Unknown family associated with insulin signaling	Unknown
6	9p24.2 rs7041847-A	GLIS3†	Brain, Testis	Transcription factor, regulation of the development of Unknown pancreaticβ-cells and insulin gene expression	Unknown
6	9q21.31 rs13292136-C	CHCHD9 (CHCHD2P9)	Whole body	Unknown	Unknown
6	9q34.3	CEL‡	Colon, Mammary gland, Milk, Pancreas	Glycoprotein that is important in regulation of cholesterol Unknown metabolism	Unknown
10	10p13 rs12779790-G	CDC123	Bone marrow, Fibrosarcoma, Foreskin, Cell cycle regulation Lymph	Cell cycle regulation	Unknown
		CAMK1D	Pancreas	Regulation of granulocyte function	

to be continued

Chr	Chr Locus and Risk SNPs	Candidate Gene for type 2 diabetes	Expressed tissue (up tissue database)	Proposed function(s) for gene product	Drug(s) affecting the same pathway as the diabetes gene
10	10q22.1 rs1802295-A	VPS26A	Brain, Colon, Umbilical cord blood	A component of the retromer complex, involved in Unknown retrograde transport of proteins from endosomes to the trans-Golgi network	Unknown
10	10q23.33 rs5015480-C	ннех	Bone marrow, Breast, Leukemia, Myeloid leukemia cell, Peripheral blood monocyte, Uterus	Growth and development; transcription factor	Unknown
		IDE	Brain, Testis	Termination of the response to insulin	
10	10q25.2 rs7903146-T	TCF7L2	Fetus, Gastric carcinoma, Uterus	Wnt signaling/Proinsulin to insulin conversion	Unknown
11	11p15.1 rs5215-C	KCNJ11†	Brain, Breast, Ovary, Placenta, Spleen	B-cell ion homeostasis and insulin secretion	Sulfonylurea derivatives
11	11p15.1	ABCC8‡	Brain, Foreskin, Pancreas, Pancreatic islet	Brain, Foreskin, Pancreas, Pancreatic islet B-cell ion homeostasis and insulin secretion; ATP- Sulfonylurea binding cassette transporter that modulates ATP-sensitive derivatives potassium channels and insulin release	Sulfonylurea derivatives
11	11p15.5 rs231362-G	KCNQ1	Colon, Heart, Kidney, Pancreas, Pooled	B-cell ion homeostasis and insulin secretion	Sulfonylure a derivatives
11	11q13.4 rs1552224-A	CENTD2 (ARAP1)	Brain, Epithelium, Pancreas, Spleen	Regulate the cell-specific trafficking of a receptor protein Unknown involved in apoptosis	Unknown
11	11q14.3 rs1387153-T	MTNR1B	Ovary, Retina	An integral membrane GPCR for melatonin	Unknown
12	12 12q14.3 rs1531343-C	HMGA2	Aorta endothelial cell, Hepatoma	A transcriptional regulating factor in adipogenesis and Unknown mesenchymal differentiation	Unknown

TSPAN8 Colon carcinoma, Human small intestine, Liver LGR5 Placenta TCF1† Liver TCF1† Liver PDX1‡ PDX1‡ Pancreatic islet C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland GA C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland GA C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland GA CAPASA CAPA	Chr	Chr Locus and	Candidate Gene	Gene Expressed tissue	Proposed function(s) for gene product	Drug(s) affecting
12q21.1 TSPAN8 1S7961581-C LGR5 1Cq24.31 TCF1† 1Sq12.1 PDX1‡ 13q12.1 SPRY2 15q22.2 C2CD4A-4B 15q22.2 C2CD4A-4B 15q24.3 HMG20A 15q24.3 HMG20A 15q25.1 ZFAND6 15q25.1 ZFAND6 15q26.1 AP3S2 15q26.1 RS04269-C 15q26.1 15q26.1 PRC1 1Sq26.1 PRC1 1Sq26.1 PRC1		Risk SNPs	for type 2 diabetes	(up tissue database)		the same pathway as the diabetes gene
LGR5 Placenta 12q24.31 TCF1† Liver 13q12.1 PDX1‡ Pancreatic islet 13q12.1 SPRY2 Brain,Muscle,Skin 15q22.2 C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland 15q24.3 HMG20A Uterus 15q25.1 ZFAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus 15q25.1 ZFAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta 188042680-A PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	12	12q21.1 rs7961581-C	TSPAN8	Colon carcinoma, Human small intestine, Liver	Glycoprotein involved in the mediation of signal transduction	Unknown
12q24.31 TCF1† Liver 13q12.1 PDX1‡ Pancreatic islet 13q12.1 SPRY2 Brain,Muscle,Skin 15q22.2 C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland 15q24.3 HMG20A Uterus 15q25.1 ZFAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta			LGR5	Placenta	Unknown	
13q12.1 PDX1‡ Pancreatic islet 13q31.1 SPRY2 Brain,Muscle,Skin 15q22.2 C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland 15q24.3 HMG20A Uterus 15q25.1 ZFAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	12	12q24.31 rs <i>7</i> 957197-T	TCF1† (HNF1A)	Liver	Growth and development; A transcription factor required Unknown for the expression of several liver-specific genes, important for Wnt signaling	Unknown
13q31.1 SPRY2 Brain,Muscle,Skin rs13s9790-G C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland 15q22.2 C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland 15q24.3 HMG20A Uterus 15q25.1 ZFAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	13	13q12.1	PDX1‡	Pancreatic islet	Growth and development; nuclear protein that acts as a transcriptional activator of several genes including insulin and is important for early β -cell development	Unknown
15q22.2 C2CD4A-4B Colon/ Mammary gland rs7172432-? Uterus 15q24.3 HMG20A Uterus rs7178572-G EAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus rs11634397-G Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin rs2028299-C Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta rs8042680-A Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	13	13q31.1 rs1359790-G	SPRY2	Brain,Muscle,Skin	Inhibits growth factor-mediated, receptor tyrosine kinase- Unknown induced, MAPK signaling	Unknown
15q24.3 HMG20A Uterus rs7178572-G LSq25.1 EAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus rs11634397-G Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin rs2028299-C Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta rs8042680-A Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	15	15q22.2 rs7172432-?	C2CD4A-4B	Colon/ Mammary gland	Nuclear factor related with inflammation	Unknown
15q25.1 ZFAND6 Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus rs11634397-G AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin rs2028299-C Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta rs8042680-A FRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	15	15q24.3 rs7178572-G	HMG20A	Uterus	Unknown	Unknown
15q26.1 AP3S2 Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin rs2028299-C Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta 15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	15	15q25.1 rs11634397-G	ZFAND6	Hypothalamus, Kidney, Uterus	Unknown	Unknown
15q26.1 PRC1 Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta rs8042680-A		15q26.1 rs2028299-C	AP3S2	Brain, Colon, Muscle, Skin	A clathrin-associated adaptor complex that may be Unknown involved in vesicle transport and sorting	Unknown
		15q26.1 rs8042680-A	PRC1	Epithelium, Kidney, Placenta	Cytokinesis	Unknown

to be continued

Ħ	Chr Locus and Bick SNPc	Candidate Gene	Candidate Gene Expressed tissue for type 2 diabetes (in tissue database)	Proposed function(s) for gene product	Drug(s) affecting
	S INIC NOW	ioi type 2 maoetes	(up ussuc dataoase)	B	as the diabetes gene
16	16q12.2 rs11642841-A	FTO	Brain, Cervix, Eye, Lung	Associated to obesity	Unknown
7	17 17p13.3 rs391300-G	SRR	Brain, Fetal brain cortex, Melanoma	Alter glutamate signaling and affect insulin or glucagon Unknown secretion	Jnknown
_	17 17cen-q21.3	TCF2† (HNF1B)	Colon, Liver, Thalamus	Growth and development; transcription factor that forms Unknown a complex with the product of TCF1 important for Wnt signaling/Cell cycle regulation	Jnknown
6	19 19q13.11 rs3786897-A	PEPD	Epithelium, Hepatocyte, Kidney, Liver, Enzym Mammary cancer, Placenta, Skin, Uterus proline	Epithelium, Hepatocyte, Kidney, Liver, Enzyme serves an important role in the recycling of Unknown Mammary cancer, Placenta, Skin, Uterus proline	Jnknown
္မ	20 20q13.12 rs6017317-G	FITM2	Unknown	An evolutionarily conserved family of proteins involved Unknown in fat storage	Jnknown
		K3HDML	Unknown	Unknown	
0	20 20q13.12 rs4812829-A	HNF4A†	Kidney, Liver	Growth and development; transcription factor	Unknown
×	X Xq28 rs5945326-A	DUSP9	Kidney, Liver, Lung, Placenta	Specificity protein phosphatase for members of the ERK Unknown family of MAP kinases	Jnknown

Genome-Wide Association Studies of the National Human Genome Research Institute (http://www.genome.gov/gwastudies/index.cfm?pageid=26525384#searchForm). The data abcc.nciferf.gov/home.jsp). And the proposed functions for gene products are derived from a few functional research literatures and the relationship with pathways about type 2 Genes included in the list are involved in type 2 diabetes, Maturity Onset Diabetes of the Young (MODY), Permanent Neonatal Diabetes Mellitus (PNDM) or selected syndromic forms of diabetes (4-8, 11-39). The cut-off p-value for the inclusion of type 2 diabetes genes identified by GWAS is 5×10*. †Genes involved in both monogenic diabetes and type 2 diabetes. ‡Genes merely involved in monogenic diabetes. Candidate genes for type 2 diabetes and their loci and risk SNPs are derived from Catalog of Published of expression of genes in up tissues are derived from David Bioinformatics Resources 6.7 of National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (NIAID), NIH (http://david. diabetes, most of which are still needed to be further investigated. Although monogenic forms of diabetes have been found (Table 1) (reviewed in⁴), the majority of cases of type 2 diabetes do not show inheritance as a Mendelian trait, but rather as a genetically complex disorder in which genetic variants predispose individuals to develop the disease. Twin studies have revealed concordance rates of over 50 % (and reported up to 90%) for type 2 diabetes in identical twins¹, which still leaves a substantial role for environmental factors, such as excess food and limited physical activity. The rapid rise in diabetes prevalence over the last few decades strongly suggests that genetic variants involved in type 2 diabetes are interacting with environmental factors.

Candidate-based association studies

Several candidate gene association studies have been performed to identify genes involved in type 2 diabetes. These studies test some of the genetic variants in a gene that is a strong candidate for being involved in the disease. Although a few genes have been identified in this way, in general these studies have not been very successful because the results could not be replicated and the p-values for association of the genetic variants were moderate.

Obviously, the few diabetes genes that were identified and replicated in candidate-based association studies had already been linked to a diabetic phenotype, since the tested genes were mainly selected on the basis of their function and their potential relationship with diabetes. The genes identified by candidate gene approaches were found to be involved in rare, monogenic forms of diabetes. The TCF2 gene was linked to maturity-onset diabetes of the young (MODY) 5⁵, while WFS1 gene mutations led to Wolfram (or DIDMOAD) syndrome, a rare, lethal, neurodegenerative disorder that includes diabetes insipidus, diabetes mellitus, optic nerve degeneration, and inner ear deafness⁶. The KCNJ11 gene is related to permanent neonatal diabetes mellitus (PNDM), a rare form of diabetes starting before the age of 6 months⁷. Finally, mutations in PPARy can lead to insulin resistance, hypertension, and lipodystrophy⁸. Although the molecular impact of mutations in these genes is not yet fully understood, it is likely that mutations in them will have differing effects and that mutations involved in type 2 diabetes will have a milder impact on human physiology than those involved in monogenic diabetes.

Genome-wide association studies (GWAS)

Recent advances in genotyping techniques and the collection of large, type 2 diabetes patient cohorts have made it possible to perform hypothesis-free genome-wide association studies (GWAS) to identify common genetic variants that increase susceptibility to type 2 diabetes. The human genome harbors around 3 billion base-pairs, which contain at least 3 million common single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs) according to the International HapMap Project. However, alleles represented by SNPs that are close together have often stayed on the same chromosome in further generations, forming a so-called haplotype. This implies that when one variant has been typed, we know the genotype of a set of other variants that surround the initial genetic marker; in genetic terminology it is said that the SNPs that stayed together on a chromosome are in high linkage disequilibrium. It has been estimated that, in a Caucasian population, assessing 500,000 SNPs will detect around 80% of the common genetic variation. GWAS typically involve the assessment of such numbers of SNPs determined in large case-control studies for association with a disease or with a so-called "phenotypic trait", i.e., type 2 diabetes. It should be noted that GWAS identify association of a genetic locus, and not directly of a gene. It is likely that the most associated SNPs in a genomic region are not the causal variant, but that the disease-producing SNP is in high linkage disequilibrium with the "associated" SNPs. It is also possible that a SNP, even when located in a gene, can influence the expression of a nearby gene located several thousand base-pairs or more away⁹. It is therefore difficult to determine which gene is responsible for the association signal in a GWAS with full certainty. A detailed description of a GWAS is reviewed by McCarthy et al¹⁰.

The genome-wide approach has been very successful for type 2 diabetes, leading to the identification of quite a few common genetic variants associated with the disease lying near genes that had not previously been associated with a diabetic phenotype (Table 1)¹¹⁻³⁸. In the near future this number will probably further increase and a large part of the genetic variation that confers susceptibility to type 2 diabetes will be unveiled. At present, the total effect of the identified genetic variants only explains 10 to 15% of the total type 2 diabetes heritability³⁹⁻⁴¹. This small explained percentage of the total type 2 diabetes heritability indicates that the

largest proportion of genetic variation involved in type 2 diabetes still await their discovery. Unveiling this so-called missing heritability^{42,43} likely will lead to more interesting discoveries about genetics of type 2 diabetes.

Functions of candidate genes for type 2 diabetes

As discussed above, type 2 diabetes is a disease characterized by impaired β -cell secretion of insulin, in combination with resistance to insulin in its target tissues. Both insulin secretion and insulin sensitivity are influenced by genetic and environmental factors⁴⁴. Genes that harbor variants associated with diabetes can thus be expected to exert their effect through one of these pathways.

Most genes that play a role in monogenic diabetes are important for pancreatic β -cell growth and/or function (Table 1). Genetic variants in three (KCNJ11, TCF2, WFS1) out of four replicated genes for type 2 diabetes found by candidate-based genetic association studies are also related to decreased β -cell function. The best characterized gene is KCNJ11 which encodes a member of a β -cell potassium channel involved in insulin secretion⁴⁵. Mutations in TCF2 are associated with insulin secretion⁴⁶, while knock-out mutations in WFS1 have been found to lead to Endoplasmic Reticulum (ER) stress and subsequent apoptosis of pancreatic β -cells⁴⁷. The protein product of the fourth gene identified by a candidate gene approach, PPAR γ , is involved in adipocyte differentiation and function (reviewed in⁴⁸). Since rare mutations in this gene lead to insulin resistance and lipodystrophy, variations in this gene are likely to contribute to type 2 diabetes susceptibility through altered insulin effects in adipose tissue.

To explore the functions of the newly discovered genes, various studies have investigated their roles in determining sub-phenotypes of type 2 diabetes, such as peripheral insulin sensitivity and β -cell insulin secretion, and the genetic variants identified in GWAS (except KCNQ1 because variants in this gene have only recently been identified)^{15,49-88}. In general, these studies indicate that the genetic variants in the genes identified by association studies mainly act through interference with insulin secretion instead of peripheral insulin sensitivity, and are thus similar to the genes identified through candidate gene approaches and in monogenic diabetes. However, insulin secretion and insulin sensitivity are related through complex and poorly understood mechanisms. Expression studies have

revealed that most of the newly discovered candidate genes for type 2 diabetes are expressed in multiple cell types throughout the body and that the expression of some of these genes under diabetic conditions is unaltered in the pancreatic islets whereas it is different in other tissues (reviewed in ⁸⁹). Functional studies of the molecular mechanisms by which most genetic variants lead to impaired insulin secretion and the use of animal models have been quite limited but are sorely needed.

In the past five years, GWASs have led to the discovery of 50 new candidate genes related to type 2 diabetes. However, it is still possible that there are mutations in genes that affect other axes of the underlying mechanisms of diabetes. It has been proposed that multiple hits in several diabetes pathways generally occur in subjects destined to develop type 2 diabetes. Some genes related to insulin resistance have been found by GWAS, although the number of genes related to β -cell failure is much larger. Thus, genetic variation associated with type 2 diabetes seems to be more prominently involved in β -cell failure than in insulin resistance.

Genetic subgroups

1. Genes related to β-cell failure

It can be proposed that some of the candidate genes for type 2 diabetes related to β-cell failure can be grouped into four subgroups based on what is known about their molecular function, see Fig. (1) (Some candidate genes are not included in this figure because their functional relation to diabetes is totally elusive). First, KCNJ11, KCNQ1, ABCC8, KCNK16, SLC30A8, SRR, ADAMTS9, MTNR1B, CAMK1D, CENTD2, DUSP9,BCL11A, PRC1 and CHCHD9 gene products are probably involved in cellular ion homeostasis and insulin secretion. A second group of genes – TCF7L2, TCF1, TCF2, HHEX / IDE, IGF2BP2, CDKAL1, GLIS3,and NOTCH2 –is likely to be involved in the growth and development of the pancreas, which likely influences the overall capacity of the pancreas to secrete insulin. Of this group TCF7L2, TCF1, and TCF2 are important in Wnt signaling (reviewed in literature⁹¹). In line with the presence of this group of type 2 diabetes candidate genes, some genes whose deficiency can induce MODY, such as NEUROD1, PDX1, HNF4A, and PAX4, are also related to pancreas growth and development. A third group is related with cell cycle events: JAZF1 and TCF2 have both been

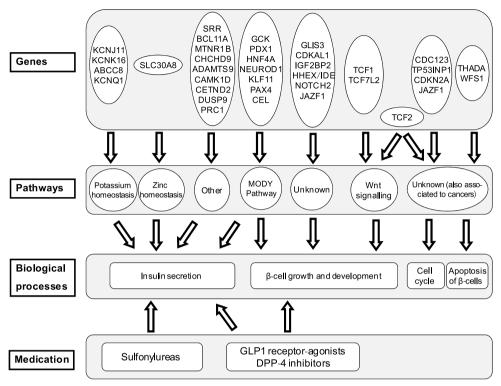


Fig. (1). Classification of candidate genes for type 2 diabetes with a potential role in β -cell function.

associated with prostate cancer and these genes might play a role in the regulation of the cell cycle $^{92-94}$. CDKN2A, TP53INP1, and CDC123 also play a role in the cell cycle. Finally, THADA and WFS1 are thought to be involved in the apoptosis of β -cells. Genes involved in the cell cycle and apoptosis of β -cells might play a role in diabetes by dysregulating the response of β -cells when a higher insulin output is called for when insulin resistance is present.

2. Genes related to insulin resistance

Several genes associated to type 2 diabetes in GWAS seem to be related to insulin resistance, which can be classified into four subgroups. First, FTO, can be classified as a separate group amongst the type 2 diabetes candidate genes since it is the only gene that is associated with both obesity and type 2 diabetes^{95,96}. In line with this, Fto deficient mice (Fto-/-) have a significant reductionin adipose tissue and lean body mass. Thus, the association between FTO and type 2 diabetes might be driven by obesity. PPARG may be the only member of the second subgroup,

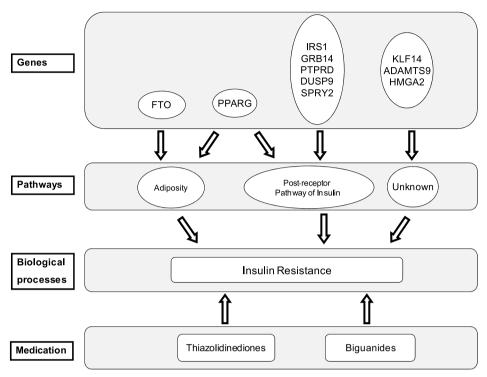


Fig. (2). Classification of candidate genes for type 2 diabetes with a potential role in insulin resistance.

which is believed to influence insulin sensitivity by affecting both adiposity and post-receptor pathway of insulin. A third group includes IRS1, GRB14, PTPRD, DUSP9 and SPRY2, are closely associated with the insulin receptor signaling pathway, and are thought to be related to type 2 diabetes by this mechanism. For example, the protein product encoded by IRS1 is phosphorylated by insulin receptor tyrosine kinase directly. Finally, KLF14, ADAMTS9 and HMGA2 may be also related to insulin resistance ²⁷; however, knowledge about their mechanism is still limited.

MANAGEMENT OF TYPE 2 DIABETES AND HOW IT IS RELATED TO GENETICS

The corner stone for diabetes management still lies in diet and exercise^{97,98}. There is also a slowly expanding list of drugs being used to treat type 2 diabetes, all of which act through one of the pathways important in diabetes pathophysiology.

However, neither changes in lifestyle nor the use of medication are sufficient to cure diabetes, although both interventions can delay the progression of disease. There is therefore an urgent need to develop new medications or strategies to counter the huge increase in cases expected in the future. Since the management of type 2 diabetes with either lifestyle changes, medication or both, is more effective when started at an early stage, improving the techniques for early diagnosis and the opportunities for early intervention will greatly improve the effects of current ways of managing type 2 diabetes.

Pathways important for the function, growth and development of pancreatic β -cells provide obvious drug targets and are already being used, since defects in insulin secretion play a central role in diabetes. Sulfonylurea derivatives are widely used and act through improving β -cell function by closing β -cell potassium channels and thereby enhancing insulin secretion. Some of the genes associated with both monogenic (ABCC8 and KCNJ11) and complex diabetes (KCNJ11, KCNQ1) encode subunits of these potassium channels and accordingly, monogenic diabetes of this type can be well managed with sulfonylureas. SLC30A8 encodes a zinc transporter protein in the β -cell and the function of this gene product might be related to that of the potassium channel genes by regulating ion homeostasis in the β -cell⁹⁹.

The actions of various other drugs involve provoking different effects rather than augmenting insulin secretory function: thiazolidinediones enhance insulin activity by acting on adipose tissue, metformin lowers hepatic glucose output, α -glucosidase inhibitors delay digestion and absorption of intestinal carbohydrate, sodium-glucose cotransporter 2 inhibitors increase urinary glucose excretion and pramlintidine delays gastric emptying and inhibits the release of glucagons. GLP1 receptor-agonists or DPP-4 inhibitors have combined actions on food intake by regulating satiety and enhancing insulin secretion in the short term, and β -cell neogenesis and proliferation in the long term (reviewed in 100). The exact physiological mechanisms that underlie these improvements are, however, unclear. Except for PPAR γ and genes involved in pancreas growth and survival, there is no evidence that any of the other genes identified by GWAS are involved in any of these processes. The protein product of PPAR γ is likely to be involved in the mechanism targeted by thiazolidinediones because these compounds are

ligands of PPARγ receptors in spite that physiological ligand has not been found¹⁰¹. Metformin, the only representative of biguanides, is now believed to be the most widely prescribed oral antidiabetic drug in the world, but its mechanism is too complex to be completely understood. There is some evidence that PPARγ can inhibit hepatic glucose production through the AMPK pathway¹⁰². However recent research showed that metformin was equally effective to the AMPK deficient mice (AMPK-/-) as to wild type mice, which suggests that metformin could reduce hepatic glucose production through AMPK-independent pathways^{103,104}. Although it seems likely that some of the newly discovered candidate genes for type 2 diabetes act in a pathway that is targeted by GLP1 receptor-agonists or DPP-4 inhibitors, more research into both the mechanisms of the medication and the function of the genes is needed.

IMPLICATIONS FOR PREVENTION AND TREATMENT

Genetic screening for prediction and prevention

The effectiveness of current type 2 diabetes management is greatly improved when it is started at an early stage of the disease. If genetic testing could be used to predict type 2 diabetes, preventive measures could be taken and diabetes could potentially be managed more easily. However, the variants associated with type 2 diabetes that have been identified so far only explain a small percentage of the total genetic variation that is thought to be present³⁹⁻⁴¹. It is therefore not yet possible to perform accurate predictive genetic testing but, in the near future, research should provide more insight into the opportunities for such testing. Firstly, it is expected that many more common genetic variants will be identified by performing GWAS in other populations and by improving their power and genomic coverage (i.e., more patients included in studies and more SNPs tested). Secondly, performing thorough analyses of the genomic regions that show association to the disease by resequencing large numbers of patients and controls may identify genetic variants that have higher odds ratios than the common genetic variants identified so far. In a GWAS it is unlikely that the functional variant will be identified, but rather one or more common variants to which the disease variant is in linkage disequilibrium, i.e., that the actual causative mutation(s) is in close vicinity to the tested variant. If the frequency of the causal disease variant is lower than the tested common SNP, we can expect the odds ratio of the causal SNP to be higher and this would make the causal SNP a better candidate to use for genetic testing. One drawback of genetic testing is that many variants have to be tested for each subject, which is laborious and costly at present, but improved genotyping and resequencing technologies will make screening for such variants feasible in the near future.

New opportunities for intervention

Even if the exact functions of the majority of the genes associated with type 2 diabetes are still elusive, they can be broadly grouped into several classes, see Fig. (1) and Fig. (2). When certain genes are involved in the same molecular pathway or physiological process, not only these genes but the entire pathway or process would be an obvious target for new anti-diabetes drugs. In combination with genetic screening, such information could be used to optimize diabetes management by prescribing drugs that act on those pathways that are affected in a patient, and vice versa, it is also possible that altering the activity, be it stimulation or inhibition, of undisturbed processes could improve glucose homeostasis in selected patients. Improved drug treatment in diabetes can be seen in the current management of various MODY subtypes. As described above, mutations in genes involved in β-cell signaling and/or growth in the pancreas have been found to be responsible for MODY subtypes. After these mutations were identified, the management of these diseases was greatly improved by the use of sulfonylurea derivatives, which enhances insulin secretion instead of exogenous insulin⁹⁹. The good response of MODY3 patients to sulfonylurea treatment serves as an excellent example of personalized therapy based on genetic screening.

Evidence that genes identified by GWAS can represent targets for managing type 2 diabetes is provided by the association to this disease of variants in the KCNQ1 and KCNJ11 genes. Both these genes encode proteins that are members of β -cell potassium channels important for insulin secretion and these channels are targeted by sulfonylurea derivates which are already widely used anti-diabetic drugs ⁹⁹.

Another gene, found through a candidate-based association study and likely to act in the pathway targeted by thiazolidinediones, is PPAR γ . On the physiological level no relationships are known between current medications and all the other genetic variants identified in either GWAS or candidate gene association studies.

Therefore all these genes represent new potential targets for intervention.

However, most of the candidate genes for type 2 diabetes have not yet been studied well enough to predict whether interference with their products could be used in managing diabetes. Studies are needed in order to better classify these genes.

Common variants in candidate genes for type 2 diabetes relating to cell cycle events and apoptosis, and representing different alleles than those associated to type 2 diabetes, are also associated with various cancers. In addition, the risks of developing diabetes and prostate cancer are correlated in a complex way: overall diabetes risk and prostate cancer risk are inversely correlated, but while diabetes risk and the risk of developing aggressive prostate cancer show no correlation, these two risks are positively correlated in lean men and in men who undertake vigorous physical activity ¹⁰⁵. Systemic administration of agents interfering with the gene products of diabetes genes that are also associated with cancers could, therefore, be beneficial in treating diabetes, but they might be potentially carcinogenic. Tissue-specific drug targeting or additive medication to overcome the carcinogenic side-effects of such medication needs to be developed to overcome this problem. Hence, cell-cycle related genes are probably not the most promising targets for developing new diabetes treatments, unless cell-type-specific targeting of drugs becomes a reality.

Although the genes containing variants associated with type 2 diabetes that seem to be involved in pancreatic growth and development have not been well studied yet, we can speculate on several possibilities for intervention with such genes. Because most genes in this category are not associated with other diseases, they represent promising intervention targets. Variants in these genes might affect the regenerative or proliferative potential of the β -cell population when there is an increased demand for insulin secretion. In this case it would be possible to use such genes, or the molecular pathways they are involved in, as a target for intervention, in an attempt to correct the poor response of the β -cells and ultimately aiming to improve insulin secretion.

Another possibility is that variants in these genes cause pancreatic damage, which would lead to endocrine malfunction of the pancreas at an early stage of the diabetic development. The possibilities for therapeutic intervention would largely

depend on the severity and reversibility of such a malfunction.

Genetic variants in three genes identified (or confirmed) by GWAS (TCF7L2, CDKAL1, and SLC30A8) are associated with impairment of proinsulin-to-insulin conversion, whereas variants in other genes identified by GWAS are not associated to this ¹⁰⁶. Even if the affected proinsulin-to-insulin conversion is not a primary but a secondary effect of genetic variants in one of the three genes, reconstituting this process would enhance insulin secretion and thereby enhance β-cell function. Although the conversion of proinsulin-to-insulin has long been known to be involved in type 2 diabetes ¹⁰⁷, the mechanisms that regulate this process are still undetermined and there is no current therapy that acts by interfering with this process. Association of TCF7L2, CDKAL1, and SLC30A8 to impaired proinsulin-to-insulin conversion has provided evidence that these genes are somehow related to this process and this clears the way for functional research and development of new medication.

CONCLUSIONS

GWAS are an important tool for identifying genetic variation and they have been very successful in finding 50 genetic loci involved in type 2 diabetes. Genotyping techniques will continue to improve and patient cohorts will become larger, which will lead to more genetic variants being identified in the near future. Although the true causal SNPs are often not known, it is anticipated they will be uncovered by deep sequencing of the genomic regions containing association signals. These advances will help elucidate a higher percentage of the total genetic variation, and improve opportunities for genetic screening and personalized diabetes care. Functional studies and animal models harboring specific gene deletions will be needed to study the role of such mutations, while genetic studies using sharply defined endophenotypes will greatly enhance our knowledge about the candidate genes for type 2 diabetes identified by GWAS.

At present, it is too early to expect results from GWAS to lead to new therapies. Nevertheless, it is clear that genetic studies are crucial to dissecting the mechanisms underlying the biological processes and to finding ways to intervene with them, as they provide important clues for directing the focus of functional research. The ongoing avalanche of genetic information about type 2 diabetes will

thus pave the way to further research in the field and has already yielded important information to aid the development of new therapeutic strategies.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We thank the Dutch Diabetes Foundation (project grant 541741) for financial support. We thank J.L. Senior for critically reading the manuscript.

CONFLICT OF INTEREST

The author(s) confirm that this chapter content has no conflict of interest.

DISCLOSURE

This chapter is an updated version of the following manuscript: Wolfs MG, Hofker MH, Wijmenga C, van Haeften TW. Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus: New Genetic Insights will Lead to New Therapeutics. Curr Genomics. 2009 Apr; 10(2):110-8.

References

- 1. Newman B, Selby JV, King MC, Slemenda C, Fabsitz R, Friedman GD. Concordance for type 2 (non-insulin-dependent) diabetes mellitus in male twins. *Diabetologia*. Oct 1987;30(10):763-768.
- van Haeften TW, Dubbeldam S, Zonderland ML, Erkelens DW. Insulin secretion in normal glucosetolerant relatives of type 2 diabetic subjects. Assessments using hyperglycemic glucose clamps and oral glucose tolerance tests. *Diabetes* Care. Feb 1998;21(2):278-282.
- 3. Pimenta W, Korytkowski M, Mitrakou A, et al. Pancreatic beta-cell dysfunction as the primary genetic lesion in NIDDM. Evidence from studies in normal glucose-tolerant individuals with a first-degree NIDDM relative. *JAMA*. Jun 21 1995;273(23):1855-1861.
- 4. Vaxillaire M, Froguel P. Monogenic diabetes in the young, pharmacogenetics and relevance to multifactorial forms of type 2 diabetes. *Endocr Rev.* May 2008;29(3):254-264.
- 5. Horikawa Y, Iwasaki N, Hara M, et al. Mutation in hepatocyte nuclear factor-1 beta gene (TCF2) associated with MODY. *Nat Genet.* Dec 1997;17(4):384-385.
- 6. Strom TM, Hortnagel K, Hofmann S, et al. Diabetes insipidus, diabetes mellitus, optic atrophy and deafness (DIDMOAD) caused by mutations in a novel gene (wolframin) coding for a predicted transmembrane protein. *Hum Mol Genet*. Dec 1998;7(13):2021-2028.
- Gloyn AL, Pearson ER, Antcliff JF, et al. Activating mutations in the gene encoding the ATP-sensitive potassium-channel subunit Kir6.2 and permanent neonatal diabetes. N Engl J Med. Apr 29 2004;350(18):1838-1849.
- Barroso I, Gurnell M, Crowley VE, et al. Dominant negative mutations in human PPARgamma associated with severe insulin resistance, diabetes mellitus and hypertension. *Nature*. Dec 23-30 1999;402(6764):880-883.

- Schadt EE, Molony C, Chudin E, et al. Mapping the genetic architecture of gene expression in human liver. PLoS Biol. May 6 2008;6(5):e107.
- 10. McCarthy MI, Abecasis GR, Cardon LR, et al. Genome-wide association studies for complex traits: consensus, uncertainty and challenges. *Nat Rev Genet*. May 2008;9(5):356-369.
- 11. Zeggini E, Weedon MN, Lindgren CM, et al. Replication of genome-wide association signals in UK samples reveals risk loci for type 2 diabetes. *Science*. Jun 1 2007;316(5829):1336-1341.
- 12. Florez JC, Manning AK, Dupuis J, et al. A 100K genome-wide association scan for diabetes and related traits in the Framingham Heart Study: replication and integration with other genome-wide datasets. *Diabetes*. Dec 2007;56(12):3063-3074.
- 13. Frayling TM. Genome-wide association studies provide new insights into type 2 diabetes aetiology. *Nat Rev Genet*. Sep 2007;8(9):657-662.
- 14. Hanson RL, Bogardus C, Duggan D, et al. A search for variants associated with young-onset type 2 diabetes in American Indians in a 100K genotyping array. *Diabetes*. Dec 2007;56(12):3045-3052.
- 15. Rampersaud E, Damcott CM, Fu M, et al. Identification of novel candidate genes for type 2 diabetes from a genome-wide association scan in the Old Order Amish: evidence for replication from diabetes-related quantitative traits and from independent populations. *Diabetes*. Dec 2007;56(12):3053-3062.
- 16. Salonen JT, Uimari P, Aalto JM, et al. Type 2 diabetes whole-genome association study in four populations: the DiaGen consortium. *Am J Hum Genet*. Aug 2007;81(2):338-345.
- 17. Genome-wide association study of 14,000 cases of seven common diseases and 3,000 shared controls. *Nature*. Jun 7 2007;447(7145):661-678.
- Scott LJ, Mohlke KL, Bonnycastle LL, et al. A genome-wide association study of type 2 diabetes in Finns detects multiple susceptibility variants. *Science*. Jun 1 2007;316(5829):1341-1345.
- 19. Sladek R, Rocheleau G, Rung J, et al. A genome-wide association study identifies novel risk loci for type 2 diabetes. *Nature*. Feb 22 2007;445(7130):881-885.
- 20. Steinthorsdottir V, Thorleifsson G, Reynisdottir I, et al. A variant in CDKAL1 influences insulin response and risk of type 2 diabetes. *Nat Genet*. Jun 2007;39(6):770-775.
- 21. Unoki H, Takahashi A, Kawaguchi T, et al. SNPs in KCNQ1 are associated with susceptibility to type 2 diabetes in East Asian and European populations. *Nat Genet.* Sep 2008;40(9):1098-1102.
- 22. Yasuda K, Miyake K, Horikawa Y, et al. Variants in KCNQ1 are associated with susceptibility to type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Nat Genet*. Sep 2008;40(9):1092-1097.
- 23. Zeggini E, Scott LJ, Saxena R, et al. Meta-analysis of genome-wide association data and large-scale replication identifies additional susceptibility loci for type 2 diabetes. *Nat Genet*. May 2008;40(5):638-645.
- 24. Timpson NJ, Lindgren CM, Weedon MN, et al. Adiposity-related heterogeneity in patterns of type 2 diabetes susceptibility observed in genome-wide association data. *Diabetes*. Feb 2009;58(2):505-510.
- 25. Takeuchi F, Serizawa M, Yamamoto K, et al. Confirmation of multiple risk Loci and genetic impacts by a genome-wide association study of type 2 diabetes in the Japanese population. *Diabetes*. Jul 2009;58(7):1690-1699.
- 26. Tsai FJ, Yang CF, Chen CC, et al. A genome-wide association study identifies susceptibility

- variants for type 2 diabetes in Han Chinese. *PLoS Genet.* Feb 2010;6(2):e1000847.
- 27. Voight BF, Scott LJ, Steinthorsdottir V, et al. Twelve type 2 diabetes susceptibility loci identified through large-scale association analysis. *Nat Genet.* Jul 2010;42(7):579-589.
- 28. Yamauchi T, Hara K, Maeda S, et al. A genome-wide association study in the Japanese population identifies susceptibility loci for type 2 diabetes at UBE2E2 and C2CD4A-C2CD4B. *Nat Genet*. Oct 2010;42(10):864-868.
- 29. Parra EJ, Below JE, Krithika S, et al. Genome-wide association study of type 2 diabetes in a sample from Mexico City and a meta-analysis of a Mexican-American sample from Starr County, Texas. *Diabetologia*. Aug 2011;54(8):2038-2046.
- 30. Cui B, Zhu X, Xu M, et al. A genome-wide association study confirms previously reported loci for type 2 diabetes in Han Chinese. *PLoS One*. 2011;6(7):e22353.
- 31. Kooner JS, Saleheen D, Sim X, et al. Genome-wide association study in individuals of South Asian ancestry identifies six new type 2 diabetes susceptibility loci. *Nat Genet*. Oct 2011;43(10):984-989.
- 32. Kho AN, Hayes MG, Rasmussen-Torvik L, et al. Use of diverse electronic medical record systems to identify genetic risk for type 2 diabetes within a genome-wide association study. *J Am Med Inform Assoc*. Mar-Apr 2012;19(2):212-218.
- 33. Cho YS, Chen CH, Hu C, et al. Meta-analysis of genome-wide association studies identifies eight new loci for type 2 diabetes in east Asians. *Nat Genet.* Jan 2012;44(1):67-72.
- 34. Palmer ND, McDonough CW, Hicks PJ, et al. A genome-wide association search for type 2 diabetes genes in African Americans. *PLoS One*. 2012;7(1):e29202.
- 35. Qi L, Cornelis MC, Kraft P, et al. Genetic variants at 2q24 are associated with susceptibility to type 2 diabetes. *Hum Mol Genet.* Jul 1 2010;19(13):2706-2715.
- 36. Sim X, Ong RT, Suo C, et al. Transferability of type 2 diabetes implicated loci in multi-ethnic cohorts from Southeast Asia. *PLoS Genet.* Apr 2011;7(4):e1001363.
- 37. Huang J, Ellinghaus D, Franke A, Howie B, Li Y. 1000 Genomes-based imputation identifies novel and refined associations for the Wellcome Trust Case Control Consortium phase 1 Data. *Eur J Hum Genet*. Jul 2012;20(7):801-805.
- 38. Saxena R, Voight BF, Lyssenko V, et al. Genome-wide association analysis identifies loci for type 2 diabetes and triglyceride levels. *Science*. Jun 1 2007;316(5829):1331-1336.
- 39. Lango H, Palmer CN, Morris AD, et al. Assessing the combined impact of 18 common genetic variants of modest effect sizes on type 2 diabetes risk. *Diabetes*. Nov 2008;57(11):3129-3135.
- 40. van Hoek M, Dehghan A, Witteman JC, et al. Predicting type 2 diabetes based on polymorphisms from genome-wide association studies: a population-based study. *Diabetes*. Nov 2008;57(11):3122-3128.
- 41. Manolio TA, Collins FS, Cox NJ, et al. Finding the missing heritability of complex diseases. *Nature.* Oct 8 2009;461(7265):747-753.
- 42. Maher B. Personal genomes: The case of the missing heritability. *Nature*. Nov 6 2008;456(7218):18-21.
- 43. Eichler EE, Flint J, Gibson G, et al. Missing heritability and strategies for finding the underlying causes of complex disease. *Nat Rev Genet.* Jun 2010;11(6):446-450.
- 44. Stumvoll M, Goldstein BJ, van Haeften TW. Type 2 diabetes: principles of pathogenesis and

- therapy. Lancet. Apr 9-15 2005;365(9467):1333-1346.
- 45. Inagaki N, Gonoi T, Clement JPt, et al. Reconstitution of IKATP: an inward rectifier subunit plus the sulfonylurea receptor. *Science*. Nov 17 1995;270(5239):1166-1170.
- 46. Wang L, Coffinier C, Thomas MK, et al. Selective deletion of the Hnf1beta (MODY5) gene in beta-cells leads to altered gene expression and defective insulin release. *Endocrinology*. Aug 2004;145(8):3941-3949.
- 47. Yamada T, Ishihara H, Tamura A, et al. WFS1-deficiency increases endoplasmic reticulum stress, impairs cell cycle progression and triggers the apoptotic pathway specifically in pancreatic betacells. *Hum Mol Genet*. May 15 2006;15(10):1600-1609.
- 48. Stumvoll M, Haring H. The peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor-gamma2 Pro12Ala polymorphism. *Diabetes*. Aug 2002;51(8):2341-2347.
- 49. Grarup N, Andersen G, Krarup NT, et al. Association testing of novel type 2 diabetes risk alleles in the JAZF1, CDC123/CAMK1D, TSPAN8, THADA, ADAMTS9, and NOTCH2 loci with insulin release, insulin sensitivity, and obesity in a population-based sample of 4,516 glucose-tolerant middle-aged Danes. *Diabetes*. Sep 2008;57(9):2534-2540.
- 50. Grarup N, Rose CS, Andersson EA, et al. Studies of association of variants near the HHEX, CDKN2A/B, and IGF2BP2 genes with type 2 diabetes and impaired insulin release in 10,705 Danish subjects: validation and extension of genome-wide association studies. *Diabetes*. Dec 2007;56(12):3105-3111.
- 51. Pascoe L, Tura A, Patel SK, et al. Common variants of the novel type 2 diabetes genes CDKAL1 and HHEX/IDE are associated with decreased pancreatic beta-cell function. *Diabetes*. Dec 2007;56(12):3101-3104.
- 52. Staiger H, Machicao F, Kantartzis K, et al. Novel meta-analysis-derived type 2 diabetes risk loci do not determine prediabetic phenotypes. *PLoS One.* 2008;3(8):e3019.
- 53. Staiger H, Machicao F, Stefan N, et al. Polymorphisms within novel risk loci for type 2 diabetes determine beta-cell function. *PLoS One*. 2007;2(9):e832.
- 54. Bouatia-Naji N, Bonnefond A, Cavalcanti-Proenca C, et al. A variant near MTNR1B is associated with increased fasting plasma glucose levels and type 2 diabetes risk. *Nat Genet.* Jan 2009;41(1):89-94.
- 55. Rung J, Cauchi S, Albrechtsen A, et al. Genetic variant near IRS1 is associated with type 2 diabetes, insulin resistance and hyperinsulinemia. *Nat Genet*. Oct 2009;41(10):1110-1115.
- 56. Saxena R, Elbers CC, Guo Y, et al. Large-scale gene-centric meta-analysis across 39 studies identifies type 2 diabetes loci. *Am J Hum Genet*. Mar 9 2012;90(3):410-425.
- 57. van Vliet-Ostaptchouk JV, van Haeften TW, Landman GW, et al. Common variants in the type 2 diabetes KCNQ1 gene are associated with impairments in insulin secretion during hyperglycaemic glucose clamp. PLoS One. 2012;7(3):e32148.
- Lyssenko V, Nagorny CL, Erdos MR, et al. Common variant in MTNR1B associated with increased risk of type 2 diabetes and impaired early insulin secretion. Nat Genet. Jan 2009;41(1):82-88.
- 59. Prokopenko I, Langenberg C, Florez JC, et al. Variants in MTNR1B influence fasting glucose levels. Nat Genet. Jan 2009;41(1):77-81.
- 60. Kilpelainen TO, Zillikens MC, Stancakova A, et al. Genetic variation near IRS1 associates with

- reduced adiposity and an impaired metabolic profile. Nat Genet. Aug 2011;43(8):753-760.
- 61. Langlais P, Yi Z, Finlayson J, et al. Global IRS-1 phosphorylation analysis in insulin resistance. Diabetologia. Nov 2011;54(11):2878-2889.
- 62. de Miguel-Yanes JM, Shrader P, Pencina MJ, et al. Genetic risk reclassification for type 2 diabetes by age below or above 50 years using 40 type 2 diabetes risk single nucleotide polymorphisms. Diabetes Care. Jan 2011;34(1):121-125.
- 63. Goenaga D, Hampe C, Carre N, et al. Molecular determinants of Grb14-mediated inhibition of insulin signaling. Mol Endocrinol. Jul 2009;23(7):1043-1051.
- 64. Cariou B, Capitaine N, Le Marcis V, et al. Increased adipose tissue expression of Grb14 in several models of insulin resistance. FASEB J. Jun 2004;18(9):965-967.
- 65. Cooney GJ, Lyons RJ, Crew AJ, et al. Improved glucose homeostasis and enhanced insulin signalling in Grb14-deficient mice. EMBO J. Feb 11 2004;23(3):582-593.
- 66. Fernandez-Zapico ME, van Velkinburgh JC, Gutierrez-Aguilar R, et al. MODY7 gene, KLF11, is a novel p300-dependent regulator of Pdx-1 (MODY4) transcription in pancreatic islet beta cells. J Biol Chem. Dec 25 2009;284(52):36482-36490.
- 67. McConnell BB, Yang VW. Mammalian Kruppel-like factors in health and diseases. Physiol Rev. Oct 2010;90(4):1337-1381.
- 68. Winckler W, Weedon MN, Graham RR, et al. Evaluation of common variants in the six known maturity-onset diabetes of the young (MODY) genes for association with type 2 diabetes. Diabetes. Mar 2007;56(3):685-693.
- 69. Gong ZC, Huang Q, Dai XP, et al. NeuroD1 A45T and PAX4 R121W polymorphisms are associated with plasma glucose level of repaglinide monotherapy in Chinese patients with type 2 diabetes. Br J Clin Pharmacol. Sep 2012;74(3):501-509.
- 70. Malecki MT, Jhala US, Antonellis A, et al. Mutations in NEUROD1 are associated with the development of type 2 diabetes mellitus. Nat Genet. Nov 1999;23(3):323-328.
- Barroso I, Luan J, Middelberg RP, et al. Candidate gene association study in type 2 diabetes indicates a role for genes involved in beta-cell function as well as insulin action. PLoS Biol. Oct 2003;1(1):E20.
- 72. Chen T, Li M, Ding Y, et al. Identification of zinc-finger BED domain-containing 3 (Zbed3) as a novel Axin-interacting protein that activates Wnt/beta-catenin signaling. J Biol Chem. Mar 13 2009;284(11):6683-6689.
- 73. Duprat F, Girard C, Jarretou G, Lazdunski M. Pancreatic two P domain K+ channels TALK-1 and TALK-2 are activated by nitric oxide and reactive oxygen species. J Physiol. Jan 1 2005;562(Pt 1):235-244.
- 74. Brey CW, Nelder MP, Hailemariam T, Gaugler R, Hashmi S. Kruppel-like family of transcription factors: an emerging new frontier in fat biology. Int J Biol Sci. 2009;5(6):622-636.
- 75. Small KS, Hedman AK, Grundberg E, et al. Identification of an imprinted master trans regulator at the KLF14 locus related to multiple metabolic phenotypes. Nat Genet. Jun 2011;43(6):561-564.
- 76. Savkovic V, Gaiser S, Iovanna JL, Bodeker H. The stress response of the exocrine pancreas. Dig Dis. 2004;22(3):239-246.
- 77. Johansson BB, Torsvik J, Bjorkhaug L, et al. Diabetes and pancreatic exocrine dysfunction due to mutations in the carboxyl ester lipase gene-maturity onset diabetes of the young (CEL-MODY): a

- protein misfolding disease. J Biol Chem. Oct 7 2011;286(40):34593-34605.
- 78. Nielsen T, Sparso T, Grarup N, et al. Type 2 diabetes risk allele near CENTD2 is associated with decreased glucose-stimulated insulin release. Diabetologia. May 2011;54(5):1052-1056.
- Schafer SA, Machicao F, Fritsche A, Haring HU, Kantartzis K. New type 2 diabetes risk genes provide new insights in insulin secretion mechanisms. Diabetes Res Clin Pract. Aug 2011;93 Suppl 1:S9-24.
- 80. Dietrich K, Birkmeier S, Schleinitz D, et al. Association and evolutionary studies of the melatonin receptor 1B gene (MTNR1B) in the self-contained population of Sorbs from Germany. Diabet Med. Nov 2011;28(11):1373-1380.
- 81. Hammond SM, Sharpless NE. HMGA2, microRNAs, and stem cell aging. Cell. Dec 12 2008;135(6):1013-1016.
- 82. Cleynen I, Van de Ven WJ. The HMGA proteins: a myriad of functions (Review). Int J Oncol. Feb 2008;32(2):289-305.
- 83. Champy MF, Le Voci L, Selloum M, Peterson LB, Cumiskey AM, Blom D. Reduced body weight in male Tspan8-deficient mice. Int J Obes (Lond). Apr 2011;35(4):605-617.
- 84. Warton K, Foster NC, Gold WA, Stanley KK. A novel gene family induced by acute inflammation in endothelial cells. Gene. Nov 10 2004;342(1):85-95.
- 85. Ashcroft FM. ATP-sensitive potassium channelopathies: focus on insulin secretion. J Clin Invest. Aug 2005;115(8):2047-2058.
- 86. McCarthy MI. Genomics, type 2 diabetes, and obesity. N Engl J Med. Dec 9 2010;363(24):2339-2350.
- 87. Grarup N, Sparso T, Hansen T. Physiologic characterization of type 2 diabetes-related loci. Curr Diab Rep. Dec 2010;10(6):485-497.
- 88. Petrie JR, Pearson ER, Sutherland C. Implications of genome wide association studies for the understanding of type 2 diabetes pathophysiology. Biochem Pharmacol. Feb 15 2011;81(4):471-
- 89. Doria A, Patti ME, Kahn CR. The emerging genetic architecture of type 2 diabetes. Cell Metab. Sep 2008;8(3):186-200.
- 90. Cox RD, Church CD. Mouse models and the interpretation of human GWAS in type 2 diabetes and obesity. Dis Model Mech. Mar 2011;4(2):155-164.
- 91. Jin T. The WNT signalling pathway and diabetes mellitus. Diabetologia. Oct 2008;51(10):1771-1780.
- 92. Gudmundsson J, Sulem P, Steinthorsdottir V, et al. Two variants on chromosome 17 confer prostate cancer risk, and the one in TCF2 protects against type 2 diabetes. Nat Genet. Aug 2007;39(8):977-983.
- 93. Thomas G, Jacobs KB, Yeager M, et al. Multiple loci identified in a genome-wide association study of prostate cancer. Nat Genet. Mar 2008;40(3):310-315.
- 94. Eeles RA, Kote-Jarai Z, Giles GG, et al. Multiple newly identified loci associated with prostate cancer susceptibility. Nat Genet. Mar 2008;40(3):316-321.
- 95. Tung YC, Yeo GS. From GWAS to biology: lessons from FTO. Ann N Y Acad Sci. Mar 2011;1220:162-171.
- 96. Hofker M, Wijmenga C. A supersized list of obesity genes. Nat Genet. Feb 2009;41(2):139-140.

- 97. Tuomilehto J, Lindstrom J, Eriksson JG, et al. Prevention of type 2 diabetes mellitus by changes in lifestyle among subjects with impaired glucose tolerance. N Engl J Med. May 3 2001;344(18):1343-1350.
- 98. Knowler WC, Barrett-Connor E, Fowler SE, et al. Reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes with lifestyle intervention or metformin. N Engl J Med. Feb 7 2002;346(6):393-403.
- 99. Hattersley AT, Pearson ER. Minireview: pharmacogenetics and beyond: the interaction of therapeutic response, beta-cell physiology, and genetics in diabetes. Endocrinology. Jun 2006;147(6):2657-2663.
- 100. Drucker DJ. Glucagon-like peptides: regulators of cell proliferation, differentiation, and apoptosis. Mol Endocrinol. Feb 2003;17(2):161-171.
- 101. Elbrecht A, Chen Y, Cullinan CA, et al. Molecular cloning, expression and characterization of human peroxisome proliferator activated receptors gamma 1 and gamma 2. Biochem Biophys Res Commun. Jul 16 1996;224(2):431-437.
- 102. Zhou G, Myers R, Li Y, et al. Role of AMP-activated protein kinase in mechanism of metformin action. J Clin Invest. Oct 2001;108(8):1167-1174.
- 103. Foretz M, Hebrard S, Leclerc J, et al. Metformin inhibits hepatic gluconeogenesis in mice independently of the LKB1/AMPK pathway via a decrease in hepatic energy state. J Clin Invest. Jul 2010;120(7):2355-2369.
- 104. Miller RA, Birnbaum MJ. An energetic tale of AMPK-independent effects of metformin. J Clin Invest. Jul 2010;120(7):2267-2270.
- 105. Leitzmann MF, Ahn J, Albanes D, et al. Diabetes mellitus and prostate cancer risk in the Prostate, Lung, Colorectal, and Ovarian Cancer Screening Trial. Cancer Causes Control. Dec 2008;19(10):1267-1276.
- 106. Kirchhoff K, Machicao F, Haupt A, et al. Polymorphisms in the TCF7L2, CDKAL1 and SLC30A8 genes are associated with impaired proinsulin conversion. Diabetologia. Apr 2008;51(4):597-601.
- 107. Jain K, Logothetopoulos J. Secretion of insulin in a perifusion system and conversion of proinsulin to insulin by pancreatic islets from hyperglycemic rats. Diabetes. Jul 1977;26(7):650-656.

CHAPTER 3

Dyslipidemia as a Causal Factor in the Development of Insulin Resistance

Naishi Li, Jingyuan Fu, Debby P. Koonen, Jan Albert Kuivenhoven, Harold Snieder, Marten H. Hofker^{\$}

^s Corresponding author Conditionally accepted by *Atherosclerosis*

Abstract

Insulin resistance often occurs with dyslipidemia as part of the metabolic syndrome and the current dominant paradigm is that insulin resistance leads to dyslipidemia. However, dyslipidemia may also cause insulin resistance; this was postulated 30 years ago and has never been refuted. This review summarizes recent evidence from epidemiological, genetic and intervention studies to readdress this old hypothesis.

In large patient cohorts of diverse genetic origin, high plasma levels of triglyceride and low levels of high-density lipoprotein cholesterol (HDL-C) have been shown to predict insulin resistance, while the same is also true for common APOC3 and LPL polymorphisms. In addition, genetic predisposition to a high triglyceride/low HDL-C, as determined by genome-wide association studies, has been related to an elevated risk for type 2 diabetes. It has further been suggested that lipid-modulating drugs can alleviate insulin resistance. Possible mechanisms as to how dyslipidemia may contribute to insulin resistance include lipotoxicity, endoplasmic reticulum stress, and inflammation.

Establishing whether dyslipidemia plays a causal role in the etiology of insulin resistance is important since it could reveal new avenues for combating type 2 diabetes.

1. Introduction

- 1.1 Need for new pharmaceutical targets to prevent type 2 diabetes (T2D)
- 1.2 Insulin-resistant state as target for preventing T2D
- 1.3 Dyslipidemia as a possible causal factor of insulin resistance

2. Epidemiological studies

3. Genetic studies

- 3.1 Candidate gene studies
- 3.2 Genome-wide association studies
- 3.3 Mendelian randomization studies

4. Intervention studies

- 4.1 LDL-C lowering treatments
- 4.2 Triglyceride lowering treatments
- 4.3 HDL modulating treatments

5. Using systems genetics to understand disease etiology

6. Conclusion

1. Introduction

1.1 Need for new pharmaceutical targets to prevent type 2 diabetes (T2D)

The prevalence of T2D is increasing so rapidly that it has become a serious problem worldwide^{1,2}. Since we still have no ideal therapy for T2D or its chronic and serious complications, prevention is of the utmost importance.

This point is clearly illustrated by several large-scale interventional trials in Chinese^{3,4}, American^{5,6} and Finnish populations^{7,8}, which showed that a considerable proportion of patients with impaired glucose-tolerance (IGT) still developed T2D after several years of follow-up, in spite of apparently effective interventions such as lifestyle changes and metformin use. For instance, in the Da Qing Diabetes Prevention Outcome Study, 80% of IGT individuals in the lifestyle intervention group (diet, or exercise, or diet plus exercise) had developed T2D after 20 years of follow-up, although the lifestyle intervention group did much better than the controls (in which 93% of IGT individuals suffered from T2D after 20 years)4. These findings underscore the urgency to prevent T2D at a much earlier stage.

1.2 Insulin-resistant state as target for preventing T2D

T2D is driven by both insulin resistance (IR) and β -cell dysfunction. It is widely accepted that IR exists many years before overt diabetes, while hyperglycemia often appears with gradually impaired β -cell function (Fig. 1). This typical sequence of pathophysiological processes happens during the natural history in most patients with T2D. However, T2D is a heterogeneous disease, hence the stage of normal glucose tolerance but with IR is the potential target period for prevention, before IGT develops in such individuals.

But what can we do for individuals with normal glucose tolerance but an insulin-resistant state? To provide better prevention, we must first better understand the etiology of insulin resistance.

1.3 Dyslipidemia as a possible causal factor of insulin resistance

The concept of insulin resistance was first postulated in the 1930s⁹. Two types of diabetic patients were differentiated by their blood sugar response to insulin therapy, and the description of the insulin-insensitive type represents the earliest research into insulin resistance. In the 1960s, hypertriglyceridemia was found to be related to IR^{10,11}, but no compelling evidence for a causal relationship could be

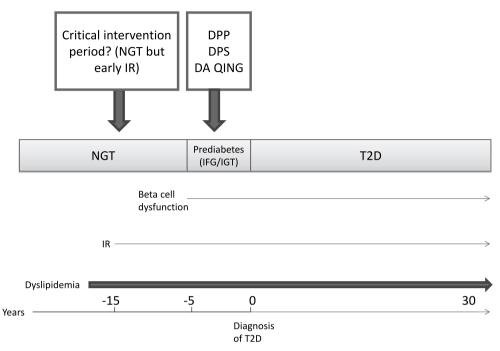


Figure 1. A schematic view of the natural history in most patients with T2D. DPP: Diabetes Prevention Program of United States. DPS: Diabetes Prevention Study of Finland. Da Qing: Diabetes Prevention study of Da Qing, China. All three studies were designed to investigate how to prevent T2D in the IGT population.

discovered. In 1982, Steiner and Vranic postulated the "hypertriglyceridemia-IR-hyperinsulinemia vicious cycle" which emphasized that hypertriglyceridemia could cause IR, while IR and compensatory hyperinsulinemia would aggravate hypertriglyceridemia. They pointed out that it should be possible to prevent T2D by intervening to control hypertriglyceridemia. This was a pioneering hypothesis at that time, although it only concentrated on hypertriglyceridemia due to the then limited studies on blood lipid profiles.

However, at the Banting lecture (American Diabetes Association, New Orleans) in 1988, Reaven coined the term "syndrome X" (later changed to the more popular "metabolic syndrome") to describe the cluster of metabolic disorders including dyslipidemia, hypertension, hyperglycemia, and central obesity, with IR postulated as the common cause¹³. Since then, a lot of evidence has supported the dominant hypothesis that IR can induce dyslipidemia¹⁴. Compensatory hyperinsulinemia due to IR can induce increased flux of free fatty acids, raise

production of triglycerides in the liver, and decrease high-density lipoprotein cholesterol (HDL-C). Thus, in contrast, by 1990's dyslipidemia was believed to be a bystander rather than a causal factor.

Several years passed and knowledge of dyslipidemia increased dramatically. Recently, new evidence, including results from genome-wide association studies (GWAS), has revealed support for the old "vicious cycle" hypothesis ^{15,16}. However, we suggest replacing "hypertriglyceridemia" with "dyslipidemia" as it is not yet known which types of dyslipidemia could lead to insulin resistance. We propose a revision of the old hypothesis to: "dyslipidemia is a causal factor of insulin resistance".

Here we should make it clear that we focus on "dyslipidemia" instead of "lipotoxicity"; the latter term, which was coined by Unger nearly 20 years ago^{17,18} means ectopic lipid deposition in the cells of non-adipose tissues such as liver, muscle, and heart¹⁹. In recent years, lipotoxicity has been accepted as one of the main mechanisms behind IR. Although lipotoxicity is associated with hypertriglyceridemia to some extent, they are not one and the same disorder (Box 1). We focus on "dyslipidemia" because we may be able to prevent T2D in the early insulin resistant stage by alleviating dyslipidemia (Fig. 1).

Could all types of dyslipidemia be possible causal factors of IR? On the one hand, it seems that only triglyceride and HDL-C are potential candidates rather than LDL-C. This is based on the Framingham Heart Study showing that hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C were more prevalent in T2D patients than in the normal population, while high LDL-C did not differ significantly in these two

	Dyslipidemia	Lipotoxicity
Definition	Abnormal serum lipoprotein concentrations	Ectopic lipid accumulation
Location	Circulation	In the cell
Quantitative evaluation	Blood test	MRI
Clinical marker	Yes	No
Causing IR	Possible	Yes
Clinical use	Easy	Difficult

Box 1. Differences between dyslipidemia and lipotoxicity

groups²⁰. This suggested that hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C, but not high LDL-C, might be causal factors of T2D. Various types of studies, including some GWAS-related research as shown below, support this inference.

On the other hand, both LDL-C and HDL-C can regulate β -cell function and survival in some in vitro and in vivo studies. LDL-C can decrease glucosestimulated insulin secretion of β -cells and inhibit proliferation, while infusion of HDL was shown to increase the β -cell insulin secretion and prevent apoptosis^{15,21}. Since β -cell dysfunction and IR are tightly connected, it is possible that dyslipidemia might be a causal factor of both β -cell dysfunction and IR. However, because IR usually appears before β -cell dysfunction, it is considered the better target for preventing T2D. Hence, we focus here on the causal relationship between dyslipidemia and IR.

There is strong support for IR stimulating lipogenesis and cholesterol synthesis. Hence, excess amounts of free fatty acids are generated in adipose tissue and transferred to the liver, which results in the overproduction of very low-density lipoprotein (VLDL), increased plasma triglycerides and a reduction of HDL-C levels through the action of CETP (Cholesterol Ester Transfer Protein)^{14,22}.

However, as this review suggests, dyslipidemia and IR may have a reciprocal, positive feedback relationship, i.e.,they may reinforce each other (Fig. 2). Hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C induce IR, while the consequence of IR aggravates dyslipidemia. This "vicious cycle" accelerates the development of IR in the early stages of the development of T2D.

The mechanism through which hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C may

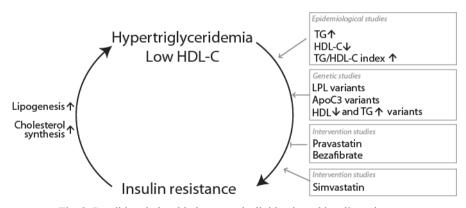


Fig. 2. Possible relationship between dyslipidemia and insulin resistance.

lead to IR still needs to be resolved. Lipotoxicity, inflammation and endoplasmic reticulum (ER) stress are three widely-accepted mechanisms known to induce IR²³⁻²⁵. Some human studies have suggested that high serum triglycerides seem to provoke a considerable amount of fatty acids to cells in ectopic lipid storage²⁶. Lipotoxicity could thus be the main causal mechanism following dyslipidemia. However, it is also possible that dyslipidemia is a direct cause of inflammation, ER stress, or other mechanisms leading to IR in the absence of lipotoxicity.

In this review, we focus on the evidence from human studies that supports the hypothesis that hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C may be causal factors of insulin resistance.

2. Epidemiological studies

If hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C are causal factors in the development of IR, one would expect the two types of dyslipidemia to be able to predict future insulin sensitivity. Indeed, the Uppsala Longitudinal Study of Adult Men (ULSAM) has provided evidence that low HDL-C is a long-term predictor of insulin sensitivity²⁷. The authors investigated 770 men who had participated in a health survey 20 years earlier and determined their insulin sensitivity through hyperinsulinemic euglycemic clamps. After adjusting for BMI as a confounder, low HDL-C levels proved an independent predictor of IR 20 years later, while triglycerides were not. There have been other longitudinal studies showing that hypertriglyceridemia, low HDL-C levels and/or the serum triglyceride/HDL-C index can predict future risk of developing T2D²⁸⁻³⁰. In the Framingham offspring study³¹, 1,004 offspring with baseline pre-diabetes were followed up for seven years and 118 new-onset T2D cases were recorded. Low HDL-C was proved to be one of the key non-glycemic traits that predicted later T2D in pre-diabetes (IGT or impaired fasting glucose, IFG) individuals. Although it is unfortunate that the latter study did not measure insulin sensitivity as an outcome, we can speculate that the deteriorating IR could be a primary cause of the ensuing decline of beta cell function. Combining the results from these epidemiological studies strongly implies that hypertriglyceridemia and/or low HDL-C play a role in the onset of IR, and can be used as one of the long-term predictors of insulin sensitivity.

3. Genetic studies

3.1 Candidate gene studies

Two representative genes encoding proteins in lipoprotein pathways are also known to be involved in IR, thereby supporting a causal link between dyslipidemia and IR. These genes include the Lipoprotein lipase (LPL) gene and Apolipoprotein C3 (ApoC3).

In a case report of a familial lipoprotein lipase (LPL) deficiency, two affected sisters carried loss-of-function mutations in the LPL gene and they both suffered from insulin-resistant diabetes and severe hypertriglyceridemia. After their dyslipidemia was successfully treated by bilio-pancreatic diversion, the patients recovered from diabetes and oral glucose-tolerant tests showed completely normal results³². In addition, the glucose infusion rate of hyperinsulinemic-euglycemic clamp studies increased dramatically after surgery, indicating elevated insulin sensitivity.

In another study, 85 heterozygous carriers of either a missense mutation (Gly188Glu) or a splice site mutation (C-->A in position -3 at the acceptor splice site of intron 6) in the LPL gene, were compared with 108 unaffected participants from the same families. The results showed that HOMA-IR (homeostatic model assessment-insulin resistance) index values were significantly higher in carriers than in non-carriers³³. Furthermore, based on 12 single nucleotide polymorphisms in the 3' end region of the LPL gene, which may change serum triglyceride levels by regulating LPL activity, the risk haplotypes for insulin resistance were discovered and replicated³⁴. In hyperinsulinemic-euglycemic clamp studies in 291 individuals from a large, family-based population, the same risk haplotypes were found to be related to the glucose infusion rate³⁵. These studies thus provide evidence that loss of LPL gene function affects insulin metabolism. This is likely mediated through its effect on plasma triglyceride levels as well as lipid flux into the tissues.

Another important gene encoding a protein in the pathway controlling VLDL-TG levels is ApoC3, which is related to IR. In a study of 95 Asian Indian men, the T-455C and C-482T polymorphisms of the ApoC3 gene were found to be strongly associated with hypertriglyceridemia³⁶. Moreover, it was found that the

prevalence of non-alcoholic fatty liver disease (NAFLD) was 38% among variant-allele carriers, but absent among wild-type homozygotes (P<0.001). NAFLD is now known to be a hallmark of IR. The authors concluded that the polymorphisms C-482T and T-455C in ApoC3 are associated with NAFLD and IR. Because ApoC3 is known as a protein inhibiting lipolysis of VLDL, the main effect of ApoC3 mutations is a rise in VLDL-TG, and thus the present study greatly supports our proposed role for VLDL-TG in the etiology of IR.

In conclusion, genetic data on LPL and ApoC3 show convincingly that while the primary cause of the mutations result in dyslipidemia, the secondary consequences lead to IR. In the absence of a direct role for LPL or Apoc3 in insulin resistance, these data do support a causal role of dyslipidemia in the etiology of IR. At the moment, there are no similar examples linking HDL metabolism to insulin signaling.

3.2 Genome-wide association studies

Knowledge on the genetics of complex diseases has developed rapidly in recent years, especially since the completion of the Human Genome Project. The development of highly dense genotyping arrays has led to great success in identifying genetic variants using GWAS. So far, about 100 loci related to dyslipidemia^{37,38} have been reported and at least 9 loci for IR have been proposed³⁹. Interestingly, several susceptibility loci have been found to be shared by both traits. For instance, both rs972283 for IR and rs4731702 for HDL-C are located near the *KLF14* gene in 7q32.3 and are closely linked. In addition, rs11642841, which is located in the region of the well-known FTO gene for obesity and T2D, is closely linked with rs1421085 for the HDL-C trait. These might suggest common pathways for mechanisms involved in IR and hypertriglyceridemia/low HDL-C, which would be consistent with our hypothesis.

3.3 Mendelian randomization studies

Genetic association studies will not resolve what mechanism links SNP information to dyslipidemia and IR. For this purpose, the Mendelian randomization (MR) approach has been developed. MR is suitable to investigate the causal relationship between clinical observations (biomarker or intermediate/endophenotypes) and disease outcomes using genetic information. The basic principle of MR is that if a biomarker (i.e., dyslipidemia in our hypothesis) is a causal factor

for the disease outcome (i.e., insulin resistance in our hypothesis), the genetic variation underlying this biomarker should also be associated with the disease. The association should be consistent with established epidemiological relationships, i.e., SNP alleles that increase total cholesterol (TC), LDL-C or triglycerides (TG) or that decrease HDL-C should be associated with an increased risk of IR. As genotypes are assigned randomly at birth when transmitted from parents to offspring during meiosis, MR is believed to act as a "natural randomized clinical trial". As such, MR studies can help to test whether the association between a risk marker and outcome is causal or whether the marker is raised as part of the disease process (reverse causation)⁴⁰. Following this approach, ten common genetic variants robustly associated with circulating triglyceride levels were studied in 5,637 T2D patients and 6,860 control subjects⁴¹. There was no evidence that carriers of greater numbers of triglyceride-raising alleles had an increased risk of T2D and higher levels of fasting-insulin or fasting-glucose. The data thus implied that hypertriglyceridemia was not a causal factor of IR41. In contrast, another more recent MR study drew the opposite conclusion that genetic predisposition to low HDL-C or high triglycerides was related to elevated T2D risk⁴². However, both studies had some limitations. The first study covered a limited number of genetic variants (10 loci accounting for only 3-5% of the variation in circulating triglycerides), while the second study covered 25 loci, jointly explaining nearly 10% of the genetic variation, but insulin resistance was not tested. A carefully designed MR study is needed to clarify the causal relationship between dyslipidemia and IR: including all established genetic loci of dyslipidemia, accurate phenotyping of IR cases, and a large sample size.

4. Intervention studies

Over the last few decades many lipid-modulating drugs have been introduced into clinical medicine. Classified according to their main target, these lower LDL-C or lower triglycerides, while recently, HDL-C raising drugs have been developed. In line with our revised hypothesis, we would expect the latter two to alleviate the development of insulin resistance, while the first would not. Unfortunately, since most clinical trials have studied the effectiveness and safety of the drugs in relation to cardiovascular outcomes, data on patients' insulin sensitivity are limited to a few well-documented trials, which we will discuss below.

4.1 LDL-C lowering treatments

So far, statins have been proven to effectively lower coronary artery disease (CAD) risk by reducing serum LDL-C. Their effects on serum triglycerides or HDL-C are moderate. However, over the last ten years, statin use has been reported to lead to an increase in the incidence of T2D. In 2010, a large meta-analysis included 13 statin trials with 91,140 participants⁴³ and concluded that statin therapy was indeed associated with a slightly increased risk of developing T2D. Another meta-analysis included 16 trials with 1,146 participants and focused on insulin sensitivity, comparing the effects of different statins⁴⁴. They found that pravastatin significantly improved insulin sensitivity, whereas simvastatin made it significantly worse. These results were consistent with earlier data from the West of Scotland Coronary Prevention Study (WOSCOPS)⁴⁵, where the authors concluded that the assignment to pravastatin therapy resulted in a 30% reduction of developing diabetes. Without any data on insulin sensitivity, these authors speculated that pravastatin therapy might, at least partly, reduce the development of diabetes by lowering plasma triglyceride levels by as much as 12%.

Pitavastatin is a potent novel statin with LDL-C lowering effects comparable to those of atorvastatin, but with some HDL-C raising effects (5.9-8.2%) in general cohort and up to 22.4% in patients with low circulating HDL-C)⁴⁶. In the LIVES study (n = 308), pitavastatin was found to significantly decrease HbA1c in diabetic patients⁴⁷. The authors speculated that pitavastatin might raise HDL-C and thereby improve insulin sensitivity.

Ezetimibe, an intestinal cholesterol absorption inhibitor, can decrease LDL-C by approximately 20%, triglycerides by up to 8%, and raises HDL-C by 1-4%. A small clinical study with 75 participants showed that ezetimibe monotherapy for 12 weeks effectively decreased HOMA-IR, along with improvement of serum LDL-C, triglyceride, and HDL-C levels⁴⁸. Another small study with 45 patients investigated the long-term effect of ezetimibe in patients of NAFLD and found HOMA-IR and other abnormalities of NAFLD also improved significantly⁴⁹. However, larger clinical studies are needed to validate these effects and more in-depth studies should investigate whether insulin sensitivity is improved through controlling dyslipidemia by LDL-C lowering therapies.

Thus, some LDL-C lowering drugs act favorably by reducing HbA1c levels

or delaying the onset of diabetes. However, this beneficial effect appears to be inconsistent among all LDL-C lowering drugs. Moreover, statins have effects on inflammation, which could also lead to improved insulin sensitivity⁴⁵. Other effects may be detrimental, including influence on β -cell function. These differences in response to the different drugs are of great interest to further understand the mechanisms of IR.

4.2 Triglyceride lowering treatments

Fibric acid derivatives (fibrates), which are peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor (PPAR) alpha agonists, reduce serum triglyceride by 25-50% and raise HDL-C by 10-20%, while reducing LDL-C by 5-20%. Bezafibrate was found to be beneficial for delaying the development of pre-diabetes into diabetes in 1990⁵⁰. In subgroups of the Bezafibrate Infarction Prevention (BIP) trial with impaired fasting glucose (n=303), incidence of diabetes was seen to be lower in the bezafibrate treatment group than in controls⁵¹. In another subgroup of the BIP trial, a group of patients suffering from coronary artery disease treated by bezafibrate (n=1262) had significantly lower HOMA-IR values than the control group (n=1242) after two years of follow-up⁵². Thus, treatment with bezafibrate delayed onset of IR over two years. In addition, it has been shown in a group of 351 patients that treatment with bezafibrate can improve both IR (HOMA-IR) and β-cell function⁵³. However, other studies on fibrates (including gemfibrozil, fenofibrate and bezafibrate) reached paradoxical conclusions^{54,55}. Some research suggested that the mechanism via which PPAR alpha agonists improve IR was very complex and further basic studies are needed. It is therefore still too early to say whether triglyceride lowering treatment could delay insulin resistance in spite of some supporting evidence.

4.3 HDL modulating treatment

Treatments modulating HDL metabolism are currently under development and only data of small scale studies are available. In a recent, double-blind, crossover study, reconstituted high density lipoprotein (rHDL) infusion in 13 patients was shown to lower plasma glucose levels significantly, while plasma insulin levels increased after 2.5 hours' infusion 56 . Meanwhile, the HOMA-IR measurements in the rHDL and control groups showed no difference. The reduction of plasma glucose could not be explained only by enhanced β -cell function, because the reduction appeared before the elevation of plasma insulin levels. In skeletal muscle

cells it was demonstrated that the AMPK pathway was activated by rHDL⁵⁶, which indirectly improved insulin sensitivity of the muscles. Interestingly, CETP inhibitors showed significant beneficial effects on IR in ILLUMINATE trial (n=6661), and were probably related to elevated serum HDL-C levels⁵⁷.

In summary, intervention studies have shown that insulin sensitivity is improved by therapies to lower triglycerides and to modulate HDL, but robust insight into the exact mechanisms is still lacking.

5. Using systems genetics to understand disease etiology

Box 2. Looking to the future: what research should be done to test our hypothesis?

- 1. We need longitudinal studies on large groups of dyslipidemia patients, especially on patients with monogenetic dyslipidemia, and intervention studies on dyslipidemia with insulin sensitivity as the main outcome.
- 2. We need carefully designed MR studies to clarify the causal relationship between dyslipidemia and IR, preferably including research in diverse ethnic groups.
- Further elucidation of the underlying etiology of IR will require a comprehensive approach involving genetic variation, intervention of environmental factors, systematic profiling of "omics" data, advanced statistical models, and functional studies in model organisms.

One of the great promises at the current time is that systems genetics approaches will lead to much needed insight into the etiology of IR. In particular, because GWAS studies still leave a large proportion of the heritability unexplained and there is hot debate on the sources of this "missing heritability". These limitations severely hamper the generation of robust mechanistic insights based on causality. Moreover, the current set of GWAS-based genetic loci has only limited power to deliver functional insight. It should be realized that most of the associated SNPs are not in coding regions and they are more likely to be involved in regulatory processes. With the greatly extended regulatory knowledge gained from ENCODE (the Encyclopedia of DNA Elements, http://genome.ucsc.edu/ENCODE/), the lead associated SNPs are, in most cases, in linkage disequilibrium with unknown causal variants⁵⁸. These limitations reduce the power of an MR study and eventually limit our understanding of the disease etiology. Systems genetics approaches seek to understand complex disease traits by integrating systems biology approaches with those of genetics. Thus, in the post-GWAS era, these approaches are becoming a

powerful way of inferring causal roles from genotype to phenotypes. To understand the causal relationship between dyslipidemia and IR, we have to develop novel approaches, such as identifying the causal variants and genes of dyslipidemia from ENCODE and other bioinformatic data, treating those genetic variants as multifactorial perturbations in biological systems, and examining their effect on all aspects and traits related to IR. Subsequently, we should perform functional studies in model organisms and longitudinal studies in biological systems to confirm the findings.

6. Conclusion

Unraveling whether dyslipidemia is a possible cause of insulin resistance is important, as it has many ramifications regarding the early diagnosis and prevention of T2D. LDL-C has been excluded as a relevant factor, since there is no evidence to support a causal relationship with IR. Hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C have been shown to be independent, long-term predictors of insulin sensitivity in longitudinal studies, while some genetic studies on genes related to hyperglyceridemia and/or low HDL-C have revealed that these genes are also linked to insulin sensitivity. Furthermore, controlling hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL-C has delayed onset of IR in some intervention studies. Additional genetic, MR and systems biology studies are now feasible and needed to confirm the causal role of hyperlipidemia in IR and its underlying mechanisms. Such studies will lead to urgently needed insight into ways to prevent insulin resistance and the subsequent development of type 2 diabetes.

Acknowledgements: We thank J.L. Senior for critically reading the manuscript. There are no conflicts of interest. This work was performed within the framework of CTMM, the Center for Translational Molecular Medicine (www. ctmm.nl), project PREDICCt (grant 01C-104), and supported a NWO VENI grant 863.09.007 (JF), by the Netherlands Heart Foundation, Dutch Diabetes Research Foundation and Dutch Kidney Foundation. It was also financially supported by the Graduate School for Drug Exploration (GUIDE), University of Groningen.

References

- 1. Meigs JB. Epidemiology of type 2 diabetes and cardiovascular disease: translation from population to prevention: the Kelly West award lecture 2009. *Diabetes Care*. Aug 2010;33(8):1865-1871.
- 2. Chen L, Magliano DJ, Zimmet PZ. The worldwide epidemiology of type 2 diabetes mellitus-present and future perspectives. *Nat Rev Endocrinol*. Apr 2012;8(4):228-236.
- Pan XR, Hu YH, Li GW, Liu PA, Bennett PH, Howard BV. Impaired glucose tolerance and its relationship to ECG-indicated coronary heart disease and risk factors among Chinese. Da Qing IGT and diabetes study. *Diabetes Care*. Jan 1993;16(1):150-156.
- 4. Li G, Zhang P, Wang J, et al. The long-term effect of lifestyle interventions to prevent diabetes in the China Da Qing Diabetes Prevention Study: a 20-year follow-up study. *Lancet*. May 24 2008;371(9626):1783-1789.
- 5. Knowler WC, Barrett-Connor E, Fowler SE, et al. Reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes with lifestyle intervention or metformin. *N Engl J Med.* Feb 7 2002;346(6):393-403.
- Knowler WC, Fowler SE, Hamman RF, et al. 10-year follow-up of diabetes incidence and weight loss in the Diabetes Prevention Program Outcomes Study. *Lancet*. Nov 14 2009;374(9702):1677-1686.
- Lindstrom J, Ilanne-Parikka P, Peltonen M, et al. Sustained reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes by lifestyle intervention: follow-up of the Finnish Diabetes Prevention Study. *Lancet*. Nov 11 2006;368(9548):1673-1679.
- 8. Tuomilehto J, Lindstrom J, Eriksson JG, et al. Prevention of type 2 diabetes mellitus by changes in lifestyle among subjects with impaired glucose tolerance. *N Engl J Med*. May 3 2001;344(18):1343-1350.
- Himsworth H. Diabetes mellitus: its differentiation into insulin sensitive and insulin insensitive types. *Lancet*. 1936;227(5864):127–130.
- 10. Reaven GM, Lerner RL, Stern MP, Farquhar JW. Role of insulin in endogenous hypertriglyceridemia. *J Clin Invest*. Nov 1967;46(11):1756-1767.
- 11. Ford S, Jr., Bozian RC, Knowles HC, Jr. Interactions of obesity, and glucose and insulin levels in hypertriglyceridemia. *Am J Clin Nutr.* Sep 1968;21(9):904-910.
- 12. Steiner G, Vranic M. Hyperinsulinemia and hypertriglyceridemia, a vicious cycle with atherogenic potential. *Int J Obes.* 1982;6 Suppl 1:117-124.
- 13. Reaven GM. Banting lecture 1988. Role of insulin resistance in human disease. *Diabetes*. Dec 1988;37(12):1595-1607.
- 14. Reaven G. Insulin resistance and coronary heart disease in nondiabetic individuals. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol.* Aug 2012;32(8):1754-1759.
- 15. von Eckardstein A, Sibler RA. Possible contributions of lipoproteins and cholesterol to the pathogenesis of diabetes mellitus type 2. *Curr Opin Lipidol*. Feb 2011;22(1):26-32.
- 16. Drew BG, Rye KA, Duffy SJ, Barter P, Kingwell BA. The emerging role of HDL in glucose metabolism. *Nat Rev Endocrinol*. Apr 2012;8(4):237-245.
- 17. Lee Y, Hirose H, Ohneda M, Johnson JH, McGarry JD, Unger RH. Beta-cell lipotoxicity in the pathogenesis of non-insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus of obese rats: impairment in adipocyte-

- beta-cell relationships. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A. Nov 8 1994;91(23):10878-10882.
- 18. Unger RH. Lipotoxicity in the pathogenesis of obesity-dependent NIDDM. Genetic and clinical implications. *Diabetes*. Aug 1995;44(8):863-870.
- 19. Unger RH, Scherer PE. Gluttony, sloth and the metabolic syndrome: a roadmap to lipotoxicity. *Trends Endocrinol Metab.* Jun 2010;21(6):345-352.
- 20. Wilson PW, Kannel WB, Anderson KM. Lipids, glucose intolerance and vascular disease: the Framingham Study. *Monogr Atheroscler*. 1985;13:1-11.
- Kruit JK, Brunham LR, Verchere CB, Hayden MR. HDL and LDL cholesterol significantly influence beta-cell function in type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Curr Opin Lipidol*. Jun 2010;21(3):178-185.
- 22. Cornier MA, Dabelea D, Hernandez TL, et al. The metabolic syndrome. *Endocr Rev.* Dec 2008;29(7):777-822.
- 23. Samuel VT, Shulman GI. Mechanisms for insulin resistance: common threads and missing links. *Cell.* Mar 2 2012;148(5):852-871.
- 24. Chavez JA, Summers SA. A ceramide-centric view of insulin resistance. *Cell Metab.* May 2 2012;15(5):585-594.
- 25. Glass CK, Olefsky JM. Inflammation and lipid signaling in the etiology of insulin resistance. *Cell Metab.* May 2 2012;15(5):635-645.
- 26. Bickerton AS, Roberts R, Fielding BA, et al. Preferential uptake of dietary Fatty acids in adipose tissue and muscle in the postprandial period. *Diabetes*. Jan 2007;56(1):168-176.
- 27. Riserus U, Arnlov J, Berglund L. Long-term predictors of insulin resistance: role of lifestyle and metabolic factors in middle-aged men. *Diabetes Care*. Nov 2007;30(11):2928-2933.
- Wilson PW, Meigs JB, Sullivan L, Fox CS, Nathan DM, D'Agostino RB, Sr. Prediction of incident diabetes mellitus in middle-aged adults: the Framingham Offspring Study. *Arch Intern Med.* May 28 2007;167(10):1068-1074.
- 29. Gupta AK, Dahlof B, Dobson J, Sever PS, Wedel H, Poulter NR. Determinants of new-onset diabetes among 19,257 hypertensive patients randomized in the Anglo-Scandinavian Cardiac Outcomes Trial--Blood Pressure Lowering Arm and the relative influence of antihypertensive medication. *Diabetes Care.* May 2008;31(5):982-988.
- 30. Giannini C, Santoro N, Caprio S, et al. The triglyceride-to-HDL cholesterol ratio: association with insulin resistance in obese youths of different ethnic backgrounds. *Diabetes Care*. Aug 2011;34(8):1869-1874.
- 31. Wilson PW, D'Agostino RB, Fox CS, Sullivan LM, Meigs JB. Type 2 diabetes risk in persons with dysglycemia: the Framingham Offspring Study. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract*. Apr 2011;92(1):124-127.
- 32. Mingrone G, Henriksen FL, Greco AV, et al. Triglyceride-induced diabetes associated with familial lipoprotein lipase deficiency. *Diabetes*. Jun 1999;48(6):1258-1263.
- 33. Holzl B, Iglseder B, Sandhofer A, et al. Insulin sensitivity is impaired in heterozygous carriers of lipoprotein lipase deficiency. *Diabetologia*. Mar 2002;45(3):378-384.
- 34. Goodarzi MO, Taylor KD, Guo X, et al. Haplotypes in the lipoprotein lipase gene influence fasting insulin and discovery of a new risk haplotype. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab*. Jan 2007;92(1):293-296.
- 35. Goodarzi MO, Guo X, Taylor KD, et al. Lipoprotein lipase is a gene for insulin resistance in Mexican Americans. *Diabetes*. Jan 2004;53(1):214-220.

- Petersen KF, Dufour S, Hariri A, et al. Apolipoprotein C3 gene variants in nonalcoholic fatty liver disease. N Engl J Med. Mar 25 2010;362(12):1082-1089.
- 37. Teslovich TM, Musunuru K, Smith AV, et al. Biological, clinical and population relevance of 95 loci for blood lipids. *Nature*. Aug 5 2010;466(7307):707-713.
- 38. Asselbergs FW, Guo Y, van Iperen EP, et al. Large-scale gene-centric meta-analysis across 32 studies identifies multiple lipid loci. *Am J Hum Genet*. Nov 2 2012;91(5):823-838.
- 39. Wolfs M, Li, N, Fu, J, Wijmenga, C, van Haeften, TW, Hofker, MH. Genetic Insights Through Genome Wide Association Studies in Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus will Lead to New Therapeutics. In: Neri C, ed. *Changing Views on Living Organisms*. Vol 1. 1 ed: Bentham eBooks; 2013:210-240.
- 40. Smith GD, Ebrahim S. Mendelian randomization: prospects, potentials, and limitations. *Int J Epidemiol.* Feb 2004;33(1):30-42.
- 41. De Silva NM, Freathy RM, Palmer TM, et al. Mendelian randomization studies do not support a role for raised circulating triglyceride levels influencing type 2 diabetes, glucose levels, or insulin resistance. *Diabetes*. Mar 2011;60(3):1008-1018.
- 42. Qi Q, Liang L, Doria A, Hu FB, Qi L. Genetic predisposition to dyslipidemia and type 2 diabetes risk in two prospective cohorts. *Diabetes*. Mar 2012;61(3):745-752.
- 43. Sattar N, Preiss D, Murray HM, et al. Statins and risk of incident diabetes: a collaborative meta-analysis of randomised statin trials. *Lancet*. Feb 27 2010;375(9716):735-742.
- 44. Baker WL, Talati R, White CM, Coleman CI. Differing effect of statins on insulin sensitivity in non-diabetics: a systematic review and meta-analysis. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract.* Jan 2010;87(1):98-107.
- 45. Freeman DJ, Norrie J, Sattar N, et al. Pravastatin and the development of diabetes mellitus: evidence for a protective treatment effect in the West of Scotland Coronary Prevention Study. *Circulation.* Jan 23 2001:103(3):357-362.
- 46. Saito Y. Pitavastatin: an overview. Atheroscler Suppl. Nov 2011;12(3):271-276.
- 47. Kawai Y, Sato-Ishida R, Motoyama A, Kajinami K. Place of pitavastatin in the statin armamentarium: promising evidence for a role in diabetes mellitus. *Drug Des Devel Ther*. 2011;5:283-297.
- 48. Tamaki N, Ueno H, Morinaga Y, Shiiya T, Nakazato M. Ezetimibe ameliorates atherosclerotic and inflammatory markers, atherogenic lipid profiles, insulin sensitivity, and liver dysfunction in Japanese patients with hypercholesterolemia. *J Atheroscler Thromb*. Jun 28 2012;19(6):532-538.
- 49. Park H, Shima T, Yamaguchi K, et al. Efficacy of long-term ezetimibe therapy in patients with nonalcoholic fatty liver disease. *J Gastroenterol*. Jan 2011;46(1):101-107.
- 50. Jones IR, Swai A, Taylor R, Miller M, Laker MF, Alberti KG. Lowering of plasma glucose concentrations with bezafibrate in patients with moderately controlled NIDDM. *Diabetes Care*. Aug 1990;13(8):855-863.
- 51. Tenenbaum A, Motro M, Fisman EZ, et al. Peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor ligand bezafibrate for prevention of type 2 diabetes mellitus in patients with coronary artery disease. *Circulation*. May 11 2004;109(18):2197-2202.
- 52. Tenenbaum A, Fisman EZ, Boyko V, et al. Attenuation of progression of insulin resistance in patients with coronary artery disease by bezafibrate. *Arch Intern Med.* Apr 10 2006;166(7):737-741.

- 53. Tenenbaum H, Behar S, Boyko V, et al. Long-term effect of bezafibrate on pancreatic beta-cell function and insulin resistance in patients with diabetes. *Atherosclerosis*. Sep 2007;194(1):265-271.
- 54. Fabbrini E, Mohammed BS, Korenblat KM, et al. Effect of fenofibrate and niacin on intrahepatic triglyceride content, very low-density lipoprotein kinetics, and insulin action in obese subjects with nonalcoholic fatty liver disease. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab.* Jun 2010;95(6):2727-2735.
- 55. Bajaj M, Suraamornkul S, Hardies LJ, Glass L, Musi N, DeFronzo RA. Effects of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor (PPAR)-alpha and PPAR-gamma agonists on glucose and lipid metabolism in patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Diabetologia*. Aug 2007;50(8):1723-1731.
- 56. Drew BG, Duffy SJ, Formosa MF, et al. High-density lipoprotein modulates glucose metabolism in patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Circulation*. Apr 21 2009;119(15):2103-2111.
- 57. Barter PJ, Rye KA, Tardif JC, et al. Effect of torcetrapib on glucose, insulin, and hemoglobin A1c in subjects in the Investigation of Lipid Level Management to Understand its Impact in Atherosclerotic Events (ILLUMINATE) trial. *Circulation*. Aug 2 2011;124(5):555-562.
- 58. Schaub MA, Boyle AP, Kundaje A, Batzoglou S, Snyder M. Linking disease associations with regulatory information in the human genome. *Genome Res.* Sep 2012;22(9):1748-1759.

CHAPTER 4

CSII as an Effective method of Desensitization Therapy of diabetic Patients with Insulin Allergy

Tao Yuan, Weigang Zhao, Lianglu Wang, Yingyue Dong, Naishi Li^{\$}

^{\$} Corresponding author In preparation

Abstract:

Objective:To summarize our experience in the application of continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion (CSII) only as a method of rapid desensitization therapy for diabetic patients with insulin allergy and subsequent switching to the regimen of multiple dose injection for a long-time insulin therapy.

Methods: The clinical data of 8 diabetic patients with insulin allergy in PUMC Hospital from April 2008 to December 2011 were retrospectively analyzed.

Results: All 8 patients were diagnosed by case history, skin test, determination of serum specific anti-insulin IgE and reaction to withdrawal of insulin. Five patients accepted traditional injection method of desensitization, while 4 patients accepted CSII with the protocol designed by ourselves (1 patient accepted CSII after failure by the formal method). 4 of the 5 patients accepting the traditional method and all 4 patients accepting CSII succeeded. All patients accepted the regimen of multiple dosage injection as long-term insulin therapy. In a survey of 28 nurses, both experienced nurses and practical nurses preferred to use CSII as the method of desensitization.

Conclusion: It is feasible and effective for diabetic patients with insulin allergy to merely use CSII as a method of rapid desensitization and subsequently switching to regimen of multiple dose injection for a long-term insulin therapy.

Introduction

Patients with poor control of type 2 diabetes mellitus on maximum oral hypoglycemic therapy invariably need insulin therapy. In the adverse reactions of insulin therapy, insulin allergy is still a problem difficult to treat once it happens, although its incidence has dramatically decreased to less than 1% of diabetic patients receiving insulin therapy since the introduction of recombinant human insulin¹. However, it results in potentially life-threatening immediate or delayed, local and general manifestations². Though some cases suffered from protamine³, Zinc⁴ or meta-cresol⁵ of insulin preparations, usually it is persistent IgE-mediated insulin allergy (type 1 allergy)⁶, unresponsive to switching to different insulin type or the use of antihistamines, necessitates desensitization^{1,6}. Different treatments of unequal efficiency have been proposed, a number of case reports and recent reviews have demonstrated that diabetic patients suffering from insulin allergy can be tolerated with continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion (CSII) since 1987⁷⁻¹⁰. However, nearly all of those cases successfully treated by CSII accepted this type of therapy as the style of long time insulin therapy. Unfortunately, according to insurance policy in China, this expensive treatment is not covered for type 2 diabetic patients whatever they suffered from insulin allergy. Hence we had to attempt to use CSII as a method of desensitization instead of a long-term regimen of insulin therapy so that patients suffering from insulin allergy could spend as little money as possible. We retrospectively analyzed 8 cases of patients with diabetes all presented with local skin reactions after subcutaneous injection of different types of insulin preparations. The aim of this study is to investigate the possibility of adopting CSII as a method of rapid desensitization and then switching to the regimen of multiple dose injection (MDI) for a long-time insulin therapy.

Materials and Methods

We retrospectively analyzed medical records of 8 diabetic patients presented with local skin reactions after subcutaneous injection of different kinds of insulin preparations from clinical wards of endocrinology of the Peking Union Medical College Hospital from April 1st 2008 to December 31st 2011. They were treated with rapid insulin desensitization (4 patients with CSII, 5 patients with traditional rapid insulin desensitization, and among them 1 case experienced both methods). Data

of these patients were shown in table 1. The protocol of therapy had been approved by the appropriate ethical committees related to the Peking Union Medical College Hospital, and we did the insulin desensitization therapy after getting these patients' written informed contents.

Before we started the insulin desensitization therapy, the patients should be evaluated whether insulin was the only therapeutic method to control their blood glucose.

CSII desensitization protocol:

We designed a protocol of CSII application in desensitization therapy according to the principle that immune tolerance might be induced by gradually increasing dosage from extremely small amount, and succeeded in the first pilot case¹¹. The protocol was listed as follows in detail. The short action insulin preparation was diluted 10 times (from U100 to U10 by saline). The Minimed insulin pumps were used in all these patients (the first two patients with Minimed 508C, the other three patients with Minimed 712 pump). The basal rate of diluted insulin began with 0.01 IU per hour of insulin, and then increased the basal infusion rate with the speed of 0.01 IU per hour on the first day of desensitization. At the end of the first day, the basal rate would increase to 0.24 IU per hour. If the patient was free of any symptoms of allergy, we would start the basal rate from 0.25 IU per hour on the second day (using the U100 insulin without saline dilution), increased the rate by 0.05 IU per hour, till 1.4 IU per hour at the end of the second day. On the third day of desensitization, we kept the basal rate as 1.0 IU per hour or decreased to 0.5 IU per hour at night to avoid hypoglycemia in older patient, added on the bolus insulin infusion 4-6 IU before each meal with the insulin pump. After that, we gave the bolus insulin by subcutaneous injection using syringe with the basal insulin infusion by CSII at the same time on the fourth day. Finally we stopped using CSII, gave the patient with insulin therapy by multiple subcutaneous injection alternatively.

Results

Diagnosis of insulin allergy:

The standard diagnosis protocol of insulin allergy was exclusion of poor injection technique and reaction to alcohol wipes first. Then insulin allergy was

Table 1. The general characteristics of the diabetic patient with allergy to insulin

			^	0.0				
Allergy to others	NoNo	No	Penicillin, cefepime, gliquidone	Levofloxacin, fish, shrimp, green onion, sesame, mushroom	penicillin	Phenemal, levofloxacin	Adhesive plaster	patulin
Specific IgE to protamine (grade)	NANA NoNo	NA	0	0	0	0	NA	0
Specific IgE to human insulin (grade)	23	3	3	0	3	3	0	2
Serum Specific IgE Specific IgE Specific IgE Specific IgE to porcine to bovine to human IgE to (kU/l) insulin insulin insulin protamine (grade) (grade) (grade)	2NA	3	3	0	3	3	NA	2
Insulin Duration Serum Specific IgE selected in of therapy total IgE to porcine therapy (day) (kU/l) insulin (grade)	23	3	3	0	3	3	NA	3
Serum total IgE (kU/l)	63.6NA	127	235	266	510	NA	NA	136
Duration of therapy (day)	37(failed) 63.6NA	3	3	3	5	5	9	4
Insulin selected in therapy	lispro	Humulin R	lispro	lispro	lispro	Humulin R	Novolin R	aspart
Manifestation of allergy	Itching, wheal	Itching, wheal, Humulin R induration, pain	Wheal, papule, lispro itching	Induration, itching lispro	Pain, itching, rash lispro	Redness, induration, itching	Papule, pain, itching	Induration, itching aspart
Allergy onset after initiation of insulin	10m	5m	lw	8m	lm	2w	2d	11d
Age Course of (year) Diabetes (year)	7	1	12	20	0.5	10	11	4
	53	89	99	73	18	99	54	47
case sex	F	M	M	M	F	M	ഥ	M
case		2	3	4	S	9	_	∞

Note: case 1-4 accepted therapy of CSII for desensitization, while case 5-8 accepted therapy of multiple subcutaneous insulin injection; case 5 was diagnosed as mitochondrial diabetes mellitus. Case 1 was admitted in our hospital twice to accept these two methods of desensitization respectively, and the lower row showed the data of the

traditional regimen of multiple dose injection.

Specific 1gE to insulin grading: 0: <0.35KUA/L; 1: \(\int 20.35KUA/L\) (suspected or mild); 2: \(\int 20.70KUA/L\) (moderate); 3: \(\int 3.5.5KUA/L\); 4: \(\int 17.5KUA/L\); 5: \(\int 50.0KUA/L\); 6: \geq 100KUA/L (grade 3-6: severe). diagnosed according to the following four respects. First, case history was checked to assure the symptoms and signs consistent with insulin allergy. Second, the description whether the patient's reaction alleviated after insulin was retrieved was carefully reviewed and the clinical manifestations of all 8 cases disappeared after insulin therapy stopped. Third, serum specific anti-insulin Ig E to porcine, bovine, human insulin and specific anti-protamine Ig E in these patients were assessed. Last, Intra-dermal skin tests were performed with several insulin preparations to assist diagnosis of insulin allergy. All of the 8 cases were consistent with those four criteria for diagnosis of insulin allergy and needed insulin therapy inevitably (Table 1). For case 4 and case 7, whose serum specific anti-human-insulin IgE could not be detected, we found they stopped usage of insulin for more than 3 months when they were determined; and serum specific anti-human-insulin IgE of Case 4 attained grade 2 when he was treated by insulin. Porcine regular, human regular and shortacting human insulin analogs (including aspart and lispro) and NPH were used in the intra-dermal skin tests, the volume of all these kinds of insulin preparations was 0.1ml containing 1 unit insulin each, and we used saline as negative control (the volume was also 0.1ml). We did not include protamine, Zn, metacresol et al because these substances for diagnosis or therapy are not available in China. After the intra-dermal skin tests were performed, the situations of erythema and wheal were recorded immediately and carefully.

Selecting one insulin/insulin analogue preparation for desensitization

Intra-dermal skin tests were performed with all types of insulin preparations listed above and the volume of each skin-test solution was 0.1ml containing 1 unit of insulin, and saline was used as negative control. Based on the local skin reactions including the occurrence and disappearance time and the area size of erythema, wheal, induration or pseudopodia, one of the insulin preparations with the weakest reaction was selected as the one for desensitization (usually the regular insulin or short-acting insulin analogue).

Processes of desensitization

According to the rules of desensitization, the process of insulin desensitization was performed under closely monitoring with preparations for emergency interventions in an inpatient setting¹¹. There were 4 cases accepted CSII as the method of desensitization therapy while 5 cases accepted traditional desensitization

therapy (multiple dose injection) depending on the willingness of the patients, and one case accepted the former treatment after failing to tolerate insulin by the latter one. We used the pilot CSII desensitization protocol designed by ourselves for all the 4 cases who accepted CSII for desensitization (The protocol was listed in detail above in the Method section). Using this protocol, in the period of 3 days therapy all these 4 patients received CSII desensitization remained free of any symptoms of insulin allergy. We gave the bolus insulin by subcutaneous injection using syringe with the basal insulin infusion by CSII at the same time on the fourth day. After that, they were all successfully switched to insulin therapy by multiple subcutaneous injections with syringe. For other 5 patients, traditional desensitization protocol was applied according to the classical method¹.

Effects of two types of insulin desensitization therapy

All 4 cases who accepted CSII for desensitization were tolerated with the regimen of multiple dose insulin injection while 4 of 5 cases succeeded by traditional desensitization procedure. The unsuccessful one was case 1, and she finally agreed to use CSII protocol after the failure of traditional treatment of desensitization. After 3 days she was free of allergic symptoms and the regimen of insulin therapy was successfully switched from CSII to multiple subcutaneous injections by syringe on the fourth day. After the first following-up for 3-5 months, all these 4 patients using CSII for desensitization were free of any insulin allergic reactions by multiple subcutaneous injection therapy.

The survey of the nurses' opinion of CSII in the insulin desensitization therapy:

The nurses with the experiences of operating insulin pump and those without were asked to fulfill the questionnaire of the convenience and the effectiveness of this method. If they didn't use insulin pump before, they would answer the question, "If you have learned how to operate insulin pump, which kind of desensitization therapy do you prefer?" For the results, 15 nurses with the experience of operating insulin pump were all prefer the desensitization therapy by CSII to multiple injections by syringe. Other 13 practical nurses who finished the questionnaire would like to learn how to operate insulin pump, and then use this method in the desensitization therapy. The reason they preferred CSII therapy in the insulin allergic patients included that: it can mitigate the workload of them, avoid

the stimulation of syringe needle, and decrease the error rate.

Discussion

In the current study, we investigated the possibility of using CSII as a method of rapid desensitization instead of a long-term regimen of insulin therapy for diabetic patients allergic to insulin. The fact that all 4 cases accepting this protocol got the satisfactory effect suggests that CSII as a method of desensitization may be a good choice for those patients.

To use CSII only as a method of rapid desensitization instead of a long-term regimen of insulin therapy might be a good choice in the developing countries. Although CSII was introduced to treat insulin allergy as early as 1987, most cases accepted CSII regimen for whole life. Only in 2012, a patient with insulin allergy had been treated by CSII successfully switched to multiple dosage injection one year later, was reported. However, in many developing countries, CSII is still an expensive kind of insulin therapy so that most of the patients cannot pay for its expenses. According to our procedure, it is unnecessary for those patients to use CSII for whole life; it only costs the expenditure for renting an insulin pump for about 3 days. Furthermore, it is also unnecessary for patients to study how to use insulin pump; it could be managed by experienced nurses in the wards. Hence it is more practical to use CSII as only a method of desensitization in developing countries.

CSII is proposed to be an ideal method for treating insulin allergy in many literatures^{9,10}, but more convincing data are needed to support this opinion. We tried to compare the effect between CSII and traditional regimen of desensitization, but the limited number of those rare cases restricted further analysis by statistics. From our data, it seemed that CSII was at least as effective as traditional regimen of desensitization. It was possible that CSII was superior to traditional regimen theoretically since CSII can make the dosage of insulin increasing more gradually and stably. In many case reports, CSII is always used after traditional regimen does not work. In the current study, there was also one patient who failed by traditional regimen but succeeded by CSII. Furthermore, we can conclude from the simple survey of nurses that CSII as a method of desensitization was widely accepted by nurses.

In the current study, we designed a detailed protocol of CSII desensitization according to the principle of desensitization since most previous literatures did not provide a standard protocol or simply used CSII as common. The practice of this protocol in 4 cases certified its feasibility.

There were some shortcomings in our series of cases analysis. First, it was a retrospectively observational study, but it would be controversial in medical ethics if we decided the regimen randomly instead of based on each patient's will. Second, we could not detect protamine, Zn cation, meso-cresol et al because the relative kits are not available in China. Third, because the sample size was not large enough, we cannot compare the effect of two types of desensitization regimen statistically, although it was the largest clinical study about CSII application in insulin allergy till now. Large sample, well-designed, multi-centered clinical studies are needed to investigate whether CSII will be the first choice of desensitization.

In conclusion, it is possible and effective for diabetic patients to merely use CSII as a method of rapid desensitization and then switch to the regimen of multiple dose injection for a long-time insulin therapy. This procedure is favored by nurses in the clinical ward because of lower workload and error rates. Further studies are needed to evaluate the advantage of CSII in insulin desensitization.

Acknowledgments: We gratefully acknowledge all the physicians and nurses in our department participated in the clinical and biochemical data collection, diagnosis and therapy of these insulin allergic patients.

Declaration of Competing Interests: The authors declare that they have no conflict of interest.

Reference

- Heinzerling L, Raile K, Rochlitz H, Zuberbier T, Worm M. Insulin allergy: clinical manifestations and management strategies. *Allergy*. Feb 2008;63(2):148-155.
- 2. Castera V, Dutour-Meyer A, Koeppel M, Petitjean C, Darmon P. Systemic allergy to human insulin and its rapid and long acting analogs: successful treatment by continuous subcutaneous insulin lispro infusion. *Diabetes Metab.* Sep 2005;31(4 Pt 1):391-400.
- 3. Raap U, Liekenbrocker T, Kapp A, Wedi B. Delayed-type hypersensitivity to protamine as a complication of insulin therapy. *Contact Dermatitis*. Jul 2005;53(1):57-58.
- 4. Ben Ammar I, Ksouri H, Trabelsi N, et al. Generalized allergy due to zinc in insulin treated with zinc-free insulin. *Acta Diabetol.* Jun 2012;49(3):239-241.

- 5. Kim D, Baraniuk J. Delayed-type hypersensitivity reaction to the meta-cresol component of insulin. *Ann Allergy Asthma Immunol*. Aug 2007;99(2):194-195.
- 6. Ghazavi MK, Johnston GA. Insulin allergy. Clin Dermatol. May-Jun 2011;29(3):300-305.
- 7. Gin H, Aubertin J. Generalized allergy due to zinc and protamine in insulin preparation treated with insulin pump. *Diabetes Care*. Nov-Dec 1987;10(6):789-790.
- 8. Sola-Gazagnes A, Pecquet C, Radermecker R, et al. Successful treatment of insulin allergy in a type 1 diabetic patient by means of constant subcutaneous pump infusion of insulin. *Diabetes Care*. Oct 2003;26(10):2961-2962.
- 9. Radermecker RP, Scheen AJ. Allergy reactions to insulin: effects of continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion and insulin analogues. *Diabetes Metab Res Rev.* Jul 2007;23(5):348-355.
- 10. Akinci B, Yener S, Bayraktar F, Yesil S. Allergic reactions to human insulin: a review of current knowledge and treatment options. *Endocrine*. Feb 2010;37(1):33-39.
- 11. LI N, ZHAO W, YANG H, et al. Application of continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion in desensitization of allergy to recombinant human insulin. *Chinese Journal of Clinical Nutrition [Chinese]*. 2010;18(2):84-86.
- 12. Fujikawa T, Imbe H, Date M, Go Y, Kitaoka H. Severe insulin allergy successfully treated with continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract*. Aug 2012;97(2):e31-33.

CHAPTER 5

Insulin as an Antigen of Antidrug Antibody: Hyperglycemia and Hypoglycemia: a Possible Novel Classification of Insulin Antibody Related Diseases Based on Etiology

Naishi Li^{\$}, Tao Yuan, Lian Duan, Rongrong Chen, Lu Xu, Yan Zhu, Kai Feng, Qingjun Wu, Yongjian Liu, Daming Zhang, Weigang Zhao, Ming Li^{\$}

^{\$} Corresponding Authors In preparation

Abstract:

Both anti-insulin antibody induced hypoglycemia and anti-insulin antibody induced hyperglycemia are rare diseases. We provided either a case of them and both were more difficult than typical case. The first case is a patient whose clinical investigation was typical as anti-insulin antibody induced-hypoglycemia but serum anti-insulin antibody was negative; he was diagnosed by column chromatography successfully. The second case is a patient whose daily insulin dosage was about 800IU but serum insulin level was 0mmol/L, finally diagnosed by recovery test. Either case was treated effectively by immunosuppressive therapy. The process of diagnosis suggested that application of laboratory methods would be useful in some rare diseases. A novel classification of insulin-related antibody induced dysglycemia is suggested according to pathogenesis.

Introduction

Autoimmune hypoglycemia is a rare disease. In 1960 Harwood¹ reported on a 34-year-old woman with type 1 diabetes who demonstrated insulin resistance (140 to 180 U insulin/d) but also intermittent episodes of severe hypoglycemia. The patient's serum contained anti-insulin antibody with high insulin binding capacity and a slow rate of dissociation of insulin-antibody complexes. It was postulated that insulin was "stored" at high levels in the serum bound to anti-insulin antibody, and that the slow rate of dissociation of insulin from the complex composed with insulin and anti-insulin antibody resulted in intermittent hypoglycemia. In 1970 Hirata² nominated Insulin autoimmune syndrome (IAS, or Hirata's disease) to describe the condition of hypoglycemia, elevated insulin levels, and high levels of anti-insulin antibody in individuals never exposed to exogenous insulin therapy. These patients usually had a history of taking drugs with sulphydryl compounds. Most of the cases were Japanese, and there were over 40 cases³ in China. In fact, autoimmune hypoglycemia has also been reported⁴ in the patients receiving recombinant human insulin therapy. It is the insulin-antibody complex, which releases the free insulin intermittently, directly causes hypoglycemia despite that the antigen is endogenous or extrinsic insulin. Therefore, it is important for diagnosis of autoimmune hypoglycemia that the anti-insulin antibody is positive. Here we report a case that the clinical investigation was similar as autoimmune hypoglycemia but anti-insulin antibody was negative; and we succeeded to confirm the existence of macromolecular protein complex containing insulin in serum by column chromatography.

Meanwhile, the complex composed with insulin and anti-insulin antibody can induce not only hypoglycemia but also severe hyperglycemia, although it is extremely rare. We also reported a case whose daily insulin dosage attained 800IU but serum insulin level was 0mmol/L, finally diagnosed as anti-insulin antibody induced hyperglycemia.

Case 1

A 77-year-old Chinese male patient was admitted to our hospital because of intermittent hypoglycemic attacks for 5 months. The patient had type 2 diabetes mellitus for three years and was on treatment with acarbose until he turned to

insulin therapy because of the partial resection of rectum one year earlier. His fasting blood glucose level (FBG) was 5-7mmol/l and postprandial blood glucose level was 8-11mmol/l by NPH 8IU subcutaneous injection before every breakfast. 6 months earlier the patient felt fatigue, palpitated and perspired with the serum glucose 2.2mmol/l, and the symptoms were relieved after eating some candy. After that the hypoglycemic attacks happened 4-6 times every month, most of which occurred before dawn, and the lowest serum blood glucose level attained 1.8mmol/l. There were still intermittent hypoglycemic episodes after the insulin therapy changed to treatment of nateglinide or arcabose. The patient had taken catopril for 2 years and clindamycin once, which were drugs containing sulfhydryl group. Laboratory test showed HbA1c 6.3%, and anti-insulin antibody negative. When the hypoglycemia attack was confirmed, we found serum insulin and C-peptide levels were very high (see Table 1, 2). Imaging findings including Multi-slice spiral CT perfusion scan did not reveal any tumor in pancreas.

Table 1. Insulin Releasing Test

	Fasting	0.5hr	1hr	2hr	3hr
Blood Glucosel level (mmol/L)	4.42	6.27	11.98	18.31	15.58
Insulin (uIU/ml)	95.90	102.00	107.00	177.00	237.00
C-peptide (ng/ml)	5.26	5.17	6.85	>7	>7

Table 2. Serum insulin, C-peptide and proinsulin levels at the hypoglycemia episode

	Glu (mg/dl)	C-peptide (ng/ml)	Insulin (uIU/ml, CLIA)	Insulin (mU/L, ELISA)	Proinsulin (pmol/L)
1	1.2	3.4	127.84	67.7	33.1
2	2.3	4.0	71.71	43.5	79.3
3	2.3	5.6	167.71	22.4	40.7

Considering the possibility of the false negative of anti-insulin antibody determination, we drew the venous blood of the patient and isolated the serum, and separated the serum by column chromatograph and collect the No.11- 100 dilutions. Then insulin and adiponectin levels of each dilution were determined by

ELISA. The insulin level of No. 17 dilution rose obviously, and the peak value, which attained 65 times than baseline, occurred in the No.22. The peak value of the adiponectin occurred in the No. 16 and No. 27 dilutions (Figure 1). Hence the existence of insulin-bound protein was proved and the complex composed of insulin and anti-insulin antibody was most possible. Therefore, anti-insulin antibody induced hypoglycemia was suspected.

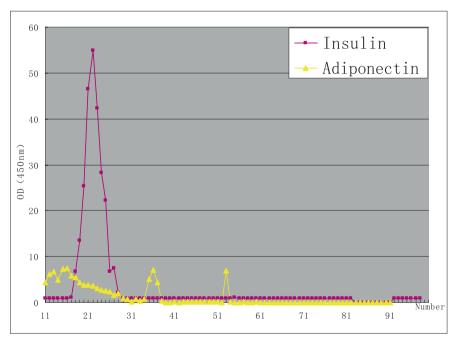


Figure 1. Insulin and adiponectin levels of the serum dilution after column chromatography

After that, the patient accepted prednisone 30mg QD and symptom of hypoglycemia relieved about a week later. We decreased prednisone gradually and stopped it 4 months later. The patient did not have hypoglycemia during 6 months follow-up visit.

Discussion of diagnosis

Autoimmune hypoglycemia is a rare disease. Before autoimmune hypoglycemia is diagnosed, we need to exclude insulinoma and malignant tumor

which also can cause hypoglycemia. In this case, the serum insulin level of the patient was very high when he had hypoglycemia, which indicates insulinoma, but there are not positive findings in pancreatic perfusion CT, ultrasonic endoscope and ^{99m}Tc-octreotide scintigraphy. The sensitivity of perfusion CT to detect insulinoma is nearly 100% these days^{5,6}. Considering the high sensitivity of pancreas perfusion CT and the patient is maransis, the insulinoma was nearly excluded. Malignant tumors which lead to hypoglycemia could not explain serum high insulin level. Hence autoimmune hypoglycemia seemed to be the possible diagnosis.

Most cases of autoimmune hypoglycemia are caused by anti-insulin antibody, but we should also be aware of insulin receptor antibody, which can cause hypoglycemia too. Usually insulin receptor antibody is an antagonist to insulin receptor and results in severe insulin resistance; but in very rare situations, it can act as agonist and results in hypoglycemia. The hypoglycemia of the patient is not caused by insulin receptor antibody because he had high serum C peptide. The clinical feature of the hypoglycemia caused by anti-insulin antibody is paroxysmal hypoglycemia, which is caused by unpredictable dissociation of antigen and antibody compound. For this reason, the detection of anti-insulin antibody is very important for making a diagnosis. While we should notice there are many factors affecting the accuracy of anti-insulin antibody determination.

In present, the purpose to detect anti-insulin antibody is for diagnosing type 1 diabetes mellitus instead of autoimmune hypoglycemia. In most hospitals that can run anti-insulin antibody test, ELISA and CLIA have replaced RIA becoming the first choice to determine anti-insulin antibody. In these two methods, insulin special fragment is taken as coating antigen and is coated at tubal wall, the second antibody is anti-IgG-Fc fragment antibody attaching enzyme active group or fluorescence active group; when there is anti-insulin antibody in serum, it will bind with insulin special fragment coated at tubal wall, and then bind with tagged second antibody. After incubation, anti-insulin antibody will anchor at tubal wall and be detected. In type 1 diabetes mellitus, insulin is absolutely deficient, if there is anti-insulin antibody, its amount will be relatively large and test result will be more reliable. But in patient with autoimmune hypoglycemia, the serum insulin level is normal and most anti-insulin antibody bind with insulin, which cause coating antigen (insulin fragment) at tubal wall competes with serum antibody-

insulin compound and inhibits antibody anchoring at tubal wall. Most anti-insulin antibody is discarded in supernatant and the test result is negative. Consequently in autoimmune hypoglycemia caused by anti-insulin antibody, the false negative result using ELISA and CLIA to test anti-insulin antibody is possible.

In this case, we attempt to prove there is large amount of antibody-insulin compound in patient serum, which cause his hypoglycemia. We separate serum proteins according their molecular weight by column chromatography, then test insulin level in each tube and determine the peak value. At the same time, we also test adiponectin level and its peak value. We can see two adiponectin peak values in figure 1, which is in common with the fact that there are two types of molecular weight adiponectin. The insulin peak appears between the two adiponectin peak, which means molecular weight of the under testing substance is between these two kind adiponectin, in another saying, is larger than 150KD, far larger than molecular weight of insulin which is 5.7KD. We deduce this substance is a protein compounded with insulin. The most possible protein is anti-insulin antibody for molecular weight of IgG is 150KD. It seems to be more likely that there is another peak of free insulin, but the result of chromatography indicates that all of the insulin molecules in the serum sample are bound to anti-insulin antibodies at room temperature. Hence we can make a diagnosis of this patient hypoglycemia, which is autoimmune hypoglycemia caused by anti-insulin antibody.

Case 2

A 71-year-old male patient diagnosed as Type 2 diabetes mellitus for 18 years and accepted Insulin therapy for about 3 years, was admitted to PUMCH for recurrent ketosis for last 3 months and DKA twice on Sept.^{6th}, 2010, while the total amount of insulin dosage he used per day was 650-800 IU. Meanwhile, the blood glucose concentration could not be controlled yet.

He was diagnosed as type 2 diabetes mellitus in 1992 and began to receive the oral antidiabetic drugs such as metformin and glibenclamide. Then he accepted insulin therapy (Gansulin Mix 30[®]) due to poor glycemic control in 2007. After that, his fasting serum glucose levels maintained 7-8mmol/l when the total insulin amount used per day was 40IU. However, the patient felt more and more fatigue, accompanied with polyuria, thirsty and polydipsia since spring of 2010, and the

fasting glucose level was as high as 20mmol/l. Although the daily dosage increased to more than 100 IU gradually, the blood glucose control of the patient was not improved at all. On the contrary, he had suffered from recurrent ketosis, and had been diagnosed as diabetic ketoacidosis twice since the end of May, 2010. In the process of treatment of DKA, he was transfused intravenously with insulin and his daily dosage increased to 500-800 IU to prevent the recurrence of DKA but the blood glucose level remained between 12 to 20mmol/L. His weight dropped 27 kg in half a year. And he had a dumb feeling in both feet for about half a year. Finally he was admitted to PUMC Hospital.

On examination, the patient appeared extremely slim, intravenously infused with recombinant human regular insulin by an intravenous pump. His weight was 53kg and his height was 165cm. His blood pressure was 110/68mmHg, and the pulse was 84 beats per minute, and the body temperature was normal. Electrocardiography, echocardiography and abdominal ultrasound were normal. Laboratory data revealed severe hyperglycemia (25mmol/L) and obviously high urinary glucose concentration. HbA1c was 10.7% although the patient suffered from slightly anemia (Hb 112g/L, reference range 120-160g/L). Chest X-ray showed patchy shadows in the right pulmonary lobe and Chest CT revealed multiple patchy shadows in the right middle lobe. PET-CT showed parts of the shadows with high uptake of 18F-FDG.

When the blood glucose attained 25mmol/L and the patient was intravenously infused with recombinant regular human insulin continuously, we drew his blood sample from the lateral forearm and determined the serum insulin and C-peptide level. The result of serum insulin level was 0mIU/L while the serum C-peptide was 2.1mmol/L, which was completely inconsistent.

Hence recovery test was done to test what had happened. After adding insulin solutions by insulin standard substance, saline and bovine serum albumin, which final theoretical concentrations would have been 18.1mmol/L and 33.3mmol/L, respectively, the practical concentrations were determined to calculate either recovery rate. However, both results were 0mmol/L, which meant the recovery rate was 0%. The serum anti-insulin antibody concentration was determined immediately but the exact value could not be acquired because it was more than the upper limit of the reference 0-10mIU/L.

Diagnosis of anti-insulin antibody induced hyperglycemia was determined and the plasma exchange therapy started. But the clinical effect was not satisfactory after using this treatment 3 times (every other day). Hence the immune-suppressive therapy was adopted and he took prednisone 30mg per day and mycophenonate 5mg three times a day. After initiation of immune-suppressive therapy, the total dosage of insulin was dropped gradually and infusing insulin intravenously was substituted by multiple subcutaneous injections, and the patient was discharged.

4 months later, the patient was followed up in outpatient clinic. The total dosage was decreased to 35IU/d and HbA1c was 7.3%. His dosage of prednisone was reduced to 30mg and mycophenonate was 5mg twice a day. Repeated Chest CT revealed that there was no change in multiple patchy shadows in the right middle lobe.

Discussion of diagnosis

Although we could diagnose the patient as severe insulin resistance syndrome only according to his daily insulin dosage, anti-insulin antibody induced hyperglycemia was the most appropriate diagnosis since it revealed the mechanism of the disease and provided the possible treatment.

The first key point of diagnosis was to determine serum insulin level when the patient was intravenously transfused with insulin. According to the regular dogma of endocrinologist, measuring insulin was not permitted when the patient accepted insulin therapy. But the fact that such large dosage of infused insulin could not lower blood glucose level was so wired that we believed serum insulin level would give us some useful information. However, the result that serum insulin level was 0mmol/L was extremely surprising, which meant two possibilities – enzyme which could hydrolyze insulin or high molecular protein which could bind insulin and mask the isotopes of insulin in the patient's blood. Then we did the recovery test.

The recovery test was the second point of diagnosis and it excluded the possibility of enzyme hypothesis. After the freshly concentrated prepared insulin solution was added to the patient's serum in vitro, the insulin level measured was still 0mmol/L. Since activity of enzyme will drop rapidly in the room temperature, the hypothesis of enzyme could be excluded. Meanwhile, the hypothesis of high molecular protein could explain this situation: there should be so large amount of

such protein in the patient's blood that all of the added insulin could be bound. And result of measurement of anti-insulin antibody proved this hypothesis and revealed that anti-insulin antibody was the high molecular protein we were looking for.

Although chest-CT and PET-CT suggested possibilities of malignant tumor, no clear evidence can provide any clues explaining the relation between malignant tumor and anti-insulin antibody. We did not have any evidence of lymphoma, while senior respiratory physician was inclined to the diagnosis of bronchiectasis based on the results of chest-CT. Since PET-CT was performed when the patient had experienced a long period of severe hyperglycemia, the nonspecific shadows with high uptake of 18F-FDG were considered to be result of hyperglycemia without diagnosis value. Follow-up of this patient confirmed our diagnosis.

Finally, we made it clear that anti-insulin antibody band both the infused recombinant human insulin and endogenous insulin so that no insulin in the patient's blood could have any effect, which caused hyperglycemia and its acute complications directly.

Discussion of treatment

Plasma exchange was selected as the first choice because it was believed to clear the serum antibody directly and to improve the clinical symptoms rapidly⁷. However, it didn't acquire the ideal effect after the patient accepted it for a week. Hence we adopted the immuno-suppressive therapy with prednisone and mycophenolate, which was commonly used in autoimmune diseases and was effectively used in some similar cases^{7,8}. As a result, the blood glucose was well controlled and the daily insulin dosage decreased dramatically. And follow-up of this patient demonstrated the effectiveness of immune-suppressive therapy.

Discussion of classification of insulin-related antibody induced dysglycemia

These two cases are both induced by anti-insulin antibody, although the clinical investigations are completely opposite. However, based on the same mechanism, the treatments of the two cases are similar. It is reasonable that they should be classified to two subtypes of one disease. Unfortunately, these two cases have to be classified to completely different categories according to their clinical

symptoms: autoimmune hypoglycemia and severe insulin resistance syndrome. Although the current classification is useful for clinical physicians, we still believe that a new classification according to mechanism of disease is also useful to guide treatments and will be more useful in the future (Table 2, Fig. 2). First, we classify insulin-related antibody induced dysglycemia as three categories according to different etiology of immune response. Mechanism of the first category is that insulin antibody induces autoimmune attack to beta cells, which finally develops to type 1 diabetes⁹. The second category is induced by insulin-receptor antibody. This type of antibody always binds on insulin receptor of the surface of target cells. If the antibody belongs to antagonist, it will induce hyperglycemia (often called type B insulin resistance); if the antibody is a kind of agonist, it will induce persistent hypoglycemia, similar as mechanisms of Graves' disease. The third category is induced by circulating antigen-antibody complex, while insulin is the special antigen. Extremely high binding capacity between antibody and insulin will make all the insulin molecules unable to bind with insulin receptor, which will cause severe hyperglycemia such as case 2 in this article. If the binding capacity is not very high while the amount of antibody is large, paroxysmal hypoglycemic attacks will happen when large amounts of insulin molecules are dissolved from antigenantibody complex. And we also can speculate antigen epitope from the reaction of therapy of insulin analogues, while the current IAS patients can be classified to one subgroup with specific antigen epitope(s). One case was successfully treated by insulin analogue Lispro¹⁰, which is possibly due to avoiding antigen epitope. Hence it will be important in the future to differentiate those subgroups according to antigen epitopes; when most common antigen epitopes of insulin can be identified in clinical assay and various types of insulin analogues can be selected, we can use special insulin analogues in order to avoid specific epitopes in most of those patients.

In this article, we provide two rare cases induced by anti-insulin antibody. Anti-insulin antibody induced hypoglycemia is relatively common, but the case with false negative determination of anti-insulin antibody is rare and difficult. Anti-insulin antibody induced hyperglycemia was extremely rare, and the case with serum insulin level being 0mmol/L has not been reported in literature. The common characteristics of these two cases is not only caused by the same antibody,

Table 2. Classification of insulin-related antibody induced dysglycemia

	Insu	lin-related antibody	induced dysglyc	emia
Category	Type 1 diabetes	Insulin-receptor antibody induced dysglycemia		ibody induced
Mechanism	Insulin antibody induced autoimmune attack to beta cell	•	by insulin an	omplex composed d insulin antibody concentrations of free
Antigen	Insulin	Insulin-receptor antibody	Insulin/Insulin analogues	Cross antigen for mercapto Group (Hirata disease)
Antigen epitope			Identified in the future	Near mercapto group of insulin

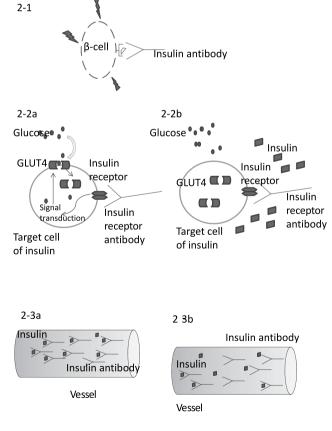


Fig. 2. Three different mechanisms of insulin-relatedantibody-mediated dysglycemia. (2-1) Insulin antibody induces β-cell damage through complimentary system, ADCC, etc. This situation often causes type 1 diabetes, following with hyperglycemia. (2-2) Insulin-receptor antibody induces dysglycemia through binding with insulin receptor. When it acts as agonist, the patient will suffer from hypoglycemia (2-2a); when it acts as an antagonist, severe hyperglycemia happens (2-2b). (2-3) Complex of insulin antibody and insulin in circulation causes dysglycemia. If the binding capacity is extremely high, patient will suffer from persistent hyperglycemia (2-3a); if binding capacity is not very high but the concentrations of antibody are high, hypoglycemic attacks will happen frequently (2-3b).

but also diagnosed through the laboratory experiments based on basic medicine. The first case is diagnosed through column chromatography, while the second is by recovery test. Based on mechanism revealed by these two cases, we suggest a new classification of insulin-related antibody induced dysglycemia.

Reference

- 1. Harwood R. Insulin-binding antibodies and "spontaneous" hypoglycemia. *N Engl J Med. May* 12 1960;262:978-979.
- 2. Hirata Y, Uchigata Y. Insulin autoimmune syndrome in Japan. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract*. Oct 1994;24 Suppl:S153-157.
- 3. Xia WB, Gu F, Wu T, Li M, Guo AL. [3 cases of insulin autoimmune syndrome and literature review]. *Zhonghua Neke Zazhi*. Feb 2006;45(1):61-62. (Chinese).
- 4. Suzuki K, Hirayama S, Ito S. A case of a non-insulin dependent diabetic patient with regular spontaneous hypoglycemic attacks, which were due to insulin-binding antibodies induced by human insulin therapy. *Tohoku J Exp Med.* Jun 1997;182(2):163-173.
- 5. Xue HD, Jin ZY, Liu W, Wang Y, Zhao WM. [Perfusion characteristics of normal pancreas and insulinoma on multi-slice spiral CT]. *Zhongguo Yi Xue Ke Xue Yuan Xue Bao*. Feb 2006;28(1):68-70. (Chinese).
- 6. Yue X, Gu F, Xia WB, et al. [Qualitative diagnosis and localization of insulinoma before surgery-review of 99 cases]. *Zhongguo Shiyong Neke Zazhi*. Nov 2006;26(22): 1795-1797. (Chinese).
- 7. Greenfield JR, Tuthill A, Soos MA, et al. Severe insulin resistance due to anti-insulin antibodies: response to plasma exchange and immunosuppressive therapy. *Diabet Med.* Jan 2009;26(1):79-82.
- 8. Segal T, Webb E, Viner R, Pusey C, Wild G, Allgrove J. Severe insulin resistance secondary to insulin antibodies: successful treatment with the immunosuppressant MMF. *Pediatr Diabetes*. Jun 2008;9(3 Pt 1):250-254.
- 9. Nakayama M, Abiru N, Moriyama H, et al. Prime role for an insulin epitope in the development of type 1 diabetes in NOD mice. *Nature*. May 12 2005;435(7039):220-223.
- 10. Lahtela JT, Knip M, Paul R, Antonen J, Salmi J. Severe antibody-mediated human insulin resistance: successful treatment with the insulin analog lispro. A case report. *Diabetes Care*. Jan 1997;20(1):71-73.

CHAPTER 6

Polygenic Risk Models Suggest Protective Effects of Lipid Genes on Plasma Glucose, HbA1c and HOMA-IR levels

Naishi Li[‡], Marijke vd Sijde[‡], LifeLines Cohort Study, Stephan J. L. Bakker, Robin P. F. Dullaart, Pim van der Harst, Ron T. Gansevoort, Cisca Wijmenga, Harold Snieder[‡], Marten H. Hofker^{‡,\$}, Jingyuan Fu^{‡,\$}

[‡] Contribute equally

^s Corresponding author Submitted

Abstract:

OBJECTIVE: Dyslipidemia is strongly associated with raised glucose levels and its clinical endpoint of type 2 diabetes (T2D). However, the causal nature of this relationship and the effect of lipid genes on T2D remain unclear. The identification of lipid SNPs in genome-wide association studies has enabled the use of polygenic risk scores to assess the nature of the relationship between lipids and glucose-related traits.

RESEARCH DESIGN AND METHODS: We used 95 common genetic variants that were robustly associated with triglycerides (TG), total cholesterol (TC), low-density lipoprotein cholesterol (LDL-C) or high-density lipoprotein cholesterol (HDL-C). We calculated polygenic scores for blood lipids in 13,105 subjects of the LifeLines cohort and in a replication sample of 3649 subjects from the PREVEND cohort. Then we computed Spearman correlations of each genetic score with fasting plasma glucose, HbA1c levels and HOMA-IR. We further performed meta-analysis to combine the effects of individual lipid SNPs on glucose-related traits in LifeLines and PREVEND using a weighted Z-score approach.

RESULTS: We found no associations between lipid risk scores and glucose-related traits except for a weak negative correlation between the TG risk score and HbA1c (r=-0.025, p=0.01). However, after adjusting for circulating lipid levels, higher TG, LDL and TC risk scores and a lower HDL risk score are correlated with lower levels of glucose-related traits. Specifically, the TG risk score was positively correlated with TG levels (r=0.19, p=4.2×10⁻⁹¹ in LifeLines; r=0.21, p=4.5×10⁻²⁵ in PREVEND) but negatively correlated with fasting glucose (r=-0.058, p=9.6×10-10 in LifeLines; r=-0.044, p=0.03 in PREVEND), HbA1c (r=-0.048, $p=4.2\times10^{-7}$ in LifeLines) and HOMA-IR (r=-0.048, p=0.03) -0.07, p=6.2×10⁻⁴ in PREVEND). In LifeLines, we also observed similar negative correlations between glucose-related traits and the LDL risk score (r=-0.029, p=2.6×10⁻³ for fasting glucose; r= -0.035, p=2.2×10⁻⁴ for HbA1c) or TC (r=-0.022, p=0.019 for fasting glucose; r=-0.038, p=5.7×10⁻⁵ for HbA1c). The HDL risk score was positively correlated with both HDL and fasting glucose levels $(r=0.036, p=1.8\times10^{-4} \text{ in LifeLines}; r=0.063, p=1.9\times10^{-3} \text{ in PREVEND})$, HbA1c (r=0.028, p=0.003 in)LifeLines) and HOMA-IR (r=0.113, p=3.2×10⁻⁸ in PREVEND). Furthermore, we identified 15 loci at p<0.01 level with pleiotropic effects on lipids and glucose-related traits, and 8 of them (APOB, GCKR, TIMD4, MLXIPL, CYP7A1, CETP, APOE-C1-C2 and PLTP) have shown significant associations with these two traits opposite to the expected phenotypic directions.

CONCLUSIONS: Our polygenic risk models for lipids show weak but highly significant protective effects on fasting plasma glucose, HbA1c and HOMA-IR levels. These paradoxical protective effects are caused by pleiotropy as they are independent of the lipid levels.

Introduction

Dyslipidemia, which includes increased circulating concentrations of total triglyceride (TG), total cholesterol (TC), low-density lipoprotein cholesterol (LDL-C) and/or decreased circulating high-density lipoprotein cholesterol (HDL-C) levels, is known to be strongly associated with insulin resistance (IR) and type 2 diabetes (T2D). This is especially true for hypertriglyceridemia and decreased HDL-C levels as these are important components of the metabolic syndrome.

Current wisdom dictates that the relation between dyslipidemia and IR and/or T2D is explained by a causal effect of IR and/or T2D on dyslipidemia. IR may cause compensatory hyperinsulinemia and high plasma free fatty acids (FFA), which may induce hypersecretion of very-low-density lipoprotein cholesterol (VLDL-C) subsequently leading to dyslipidemia¹⁻³. However, in the current study we will explore two often neglected alternative explanations.

The first possibility is that instead of IR and/or T2D causing dyslipidemia the reverse may be true, i.e., dyslipidemia may cause IR, leading to higher levels of glucose and related traits and eventually T2D. This explanation is consistent with evidence from some epidemiological studies. Circulating HDL-C level has been shown to be a predictor of future IR or T2D^{4,5}, while some lipid-lowering therapy can reduce the incidence of T2D^{6,7}. With the identification of over 90 lipid loci in genome-wide association studies (GWASs)⁸ a method has emerged that enables testing the direction of causal relationships. The effects of lipid genes are combined in genetic risk scores (GRSs), which can be used as proxies for blood lipid levels to test their causal effect on glucose-related traits through a polygenic model. This is also known as the Mendelian Randomization approach⁹. A similar study was first performed by De Silva et al¹⁰, who detected no significant effects of TG genes on fasting glucose level, IR and risk of T2D concluding that TG is not a causal factor for these traits. Another study by Qi et al¹¹ adopted a similar design, but found positive effects for TG and HDL-C GRSs indicating these lipids may be causally related to glucose-related traits and outcomes. As the only two previous studies testing this hypothesis reached opposite conclusions, larger studies using GRSs containing more lipid SNPs are warranted.

A third possibility explaining the relation of dyslipidemia with IR and/or T2D

is pleiotropic effects of genes independently influencing both lipids and glucose-related traits. It seems increasingly clear that closely associated phenotypes often share genes and pathways, especially for common complex diseases^{12,13}. Results from the GWAS catalog show that 16.9% of genes and 4.9% of SNPs show pleiotropic effects¹⁴. Also for dyslipidemia and T2D (or other glucose-related traits) one would expect many genes to have pleiotropic effects on these traits. However, only 5 lipid genes (GCKR, FADS1, IRS1, KLF14 and HFE) also showed genomewide significant effects on T2D or glucose-related traits in spite of GWASs having discovered over 95 loci for dyslipidemia⁸ and about 50 loci for T2D¹⁵ in recent years. This is inconsistent with the expectation of abundant pleiotropy of complex diseases and traits. It is still possible that pleiotropic genetic effects of lipid genes on glucose-related traits may be too small to identify in GWASs, which also can be tested by the polygenic model.

We performed the current polygenic risk model analysis to further investigate the relationship between lipid genes and glucose-related traits using the LifeLines and PREVEND studies with data available on both genotype and phenotype in more than 15,000 subjects. The aims (Fig. 1) are: 1). To test whether GRSs of lipid genes are correlated to glucose-related traits (Path A); 2). To test whether lipid genes have pleiotropic effects on glucose-related traits (Path B). Furthermore, we performed single SNP association to test the impact of lipid SNPs on glucose related traits, before or after adjusting for circulating lipid levels.

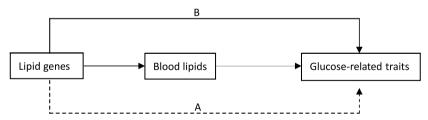


Fig. 1. The possible relation between lipid genes and glucose-related traits (according to principles of Mendelian randomization approch¹⁶). In this article we investigated the effects of lipid genes on glucose-related traits. The effect could be indirectly mediated through blood lipid levels (Path A); it also could be direct, independent from blood lipid levels (Path B).

RESEARCH DESIGN AND METHODS

Study cohort

The study was approved by the Ethics Committee of the University Medical Centre Groningen.

The LifeLines cohort. In this study we used 13,105 genotyped unrelated subjects derived from the LifeLines cohort study, a large cohort study of representative Caucasian residents in three Northern provinces of the Netherlands which will include 165,000 participants¹⁷. All participants underwent a medical examination at baseline since the end of 2006 and will be followed for 30 years. This study used the clinical measures at the baseline. TC was measured with an enzymatic colorimetric method, HDL-cholesterol with a colorimetric method, and TG with a colorimetric UV method. Fasting plasma glucose (FPG) was measured with a hexokinase method. The HbA1c level was measured using a turbidimetric inhibition immunoassay but standardized against the reference method of the International Federation of Clinical Chemistry and Laboratory Medicine (IFCC). The LDL cholesterol concentration was calculated using the Friedewald equation. More details were described in the previous paper ^{18,19}. Fasting insulin was not measured in the LifeLines cohort preventing calculation of HOMA-IR.

The PREVEND cohort. We used a subset of 3,649 genotyped unrelated subjects from the Prevention of REnal and Vascular ENd stage Disease (PREVEND) study, which is an ongoing prospective study since 1997 investigating the natural course of increased levels of urinary albumin excretion and its relation to renal and cardiovascular disease. The initial cohort consisted of 8,592 subjects. This study used the clinical measures at baseline. HDL cholesterol was measured with a homogeneous method (direct HDL, AEROSETTM System, Abbott Laboratories, Abbott Park, U.S.A.). Triglycerides were measured on a Mega multi-analyzer after enzymatic splitting with lipoprotein lipase (GPO PAP, Merck, Darmstadt, Germany). Total cholesterol and plasma glucose were assessed using Kodak Ektachem dry chemistry (Eastman Kodak, Rochester, New York, U.S.A.). Insulin was measured with an AxSym[®] auto-analyzer (Abbott Diagnostics, Amstelveen, The Netherlands). The details of the protocol for measuring HDL, TG, TC, FG and insulin levels have been described before^{20,21}. The LDL cholesterol concentration

was calculated using the Friedewald equation. The homeostasis model assessment of insulin resistance (HOMA-IR) was calculated by (glucose×insulin)/22.5. The HbA1c level was not measured in PREVEND cohort.

The selection of subjects

This study we only included the clinic measures of fasting blood samples from non-diabetes individuals. Diabetes was defined by any one of the following criteria if applicable: 1) self-reported diabetes; 2) FPG \geq 7.0 mmol/L; 3) HbA1c \geq 6.5%; or 4) taking anti-diabetic medicines. We also excluded the individuals taking lipid-lowering medicines. The participants should be fasting for 8 hours before clinic measurements. We did not exclude the individuals with anemia, as we did not observe any significant impact of anemia on HbA1c level (T-test P value 0.44). Thus the final study population comprised 10,995 LifeLines subjects and 2,438 PREVEND subjects. The clinical characteristics of the cohort are summarized in Table 1.

Table 1: Clinical characteristics of Cohorts

	LifeLines	PREVEND	
Number of Individuals	10,995	2,438	
Covariates			
Sex (Male/Female)	4,441/6,554	1158/1280	
Age (mean $+$ s.d.)	47.5 + 10.7	49.8 +12.5	
BMI (mean + s.d.)	26.1 + 4.1	26.1 + 4.2	
Lipids (mean + s.d.)			
HDL-C (mmol/l)	1.46 + 0.39	1.33 + 0.40	
LDL-C (mmol/l)	3.34 + 0.88	4.06 + 1.09	
TC (mmol/l)	5.16 + 0.98	5.67 + 1.07	
Log10(TG)	0.03 + 0.22	0.08 + 0.23	
Glucose-related traits (mean +s.d.)			
FPG* (mmol/l)	4.96 + 0.48	4.77 + 0.62	
HbA1c (%)	5.50 + 0.31	NA	
Log10(HOMA-IR†)	NA	0.23 + 0.28	

Genotyping, imputation and quality control.

Both LifeLines and PREVEND cohorts were genotyped using Illumina HumanCytoSNP-12 BeadChip. The un-genotyped SNPs were imputed by program Beagle using HapMap 2 release 24 as the reference panel. We used the best guess imputed genotype for this study. The quality control was described before¹⁸.

SNP selection

A list of lipid SNPs on 95 unique loci was reported from the largest meta-analysis up to date⁸; different lipids can have different best SNPs in the same locus. The risk alleles and their effect size were extracted for each SNP and each lipid type. We further excluded three SNPs that genotypes were not imputed in LifeLines and PREVEND. They are rs13238203 at TYW1B locus; rs2412710 at CAPN3 and rs1800961 at HNF4A. Thus we included 129 lipid-associated SNPs into this study, including 46 SNPs for HDL cholesterol (Sup Table 1), 37 SNPs for LDL cholesterol (Sup Table 2), 30 SNPs for TG (Sup Table 3) and 51 SNPs for TC (Sup Table 4).

Risk score calculation

For each lipid and for each individual, the un-weighted risk score and weighted risk score were calculated respectively. The un-weighted risk score was calculated as the total number of the risk alleles per individual. For the weighted risk score, the risk alleles were weighted by their estimated effect size. We further re-scaled the risk scores between 0 and 1 by dividing the risk scores by the maximum risk. Thus the un-weighted risk model can be described as $S_j = \sum_{j=1}^{j=n} \frac{g_{ij}}{2n}$; where g_{ij} is the number of risk alleles for j^{th} SNP in i^{th} individual, coding as 0 for homozygous non-risk alleles, 1 for heterozygous genotype or 2 for homozygous risk alleles; n is the total number of associated SNPs per lipid trait. The weighted risk score is described

as
$$WS_j = \frac{\sum_{j=1}^{j=n} \beta_j * g_{ij}}{\sum_{j=1}^{j=n} 2 * \beta_j}$$
; where β_j refers to the estimated effect size for the jth SNP.

Association between the lipid risk score and phenotypes

The TG levels and HOMA-IR level were \log^{10} transformed. The residual lipid levels and glucose-related traits were obtained using linear regression model adjusting for covariates: age, age², and sex. The model is described as $y_i = age_i +$

 $age_i^2 + sex_i + e_i$; where y_i refers to an observed lipid level or glucose related trait (FG, HBA1C or HOMA-IR) for ith individual and e_i is the remaining residual. The residuals were used as phenotypic trait and subject to the Spearman correlation analysis with the lipid risk scores. To tested the potential pleotropic effect of lipid genes on glucose-related traits, we further regressed out the effect of lipids on glucose-related traits using the model $y_i = age_i + age_i^2 + sex_i + HDL_i + LDL_i + TG_i + TC_i + e'_i$; where yi refers to glucose-related trait (FG, HbA1c or HOMA-IR) of ith individual and e' refers to the residuals for glucose traits that are independent from lipid levels. The residuals were used as lipid-independent glucose traits and subject to Spearman correlation with lipid risk scores.

Single SNP association

To test the association between glucose-related traits and individual lipid SNPs, we performed linear regression analysis between the SNP genotype and each phenotypic trait. We further performed meta-analysis to combine the effect of LifeLines and PREVEND using a weighted Z-score approach. The significance of individual SNP was controlled at P<0.01.

Result

Observed association between lipid risk scores and lipid levels.

We observed the significant positive correlation between lipid risk scores and the lipid levels observed in our cohorts (Supplementary Table 5, Fig. 2). The weighted risk scores outperformed the un-weighted risk score, explaining substantial proportion of variation in lipid levels: 4.95% for HDL, 3.61% for LDL, 3.61% for TG and 4.41% for TC in LifeLines; 3.69% for HDL, 1.90% LDL; 4.37% TG and 2.07% for TC in PREVEND cohort. It suggests the weighted risk score is a better genetic predictor for the lipid levels. Thus we used weighted risk score for the further analysis. The single SNP association per lipid and the meta-analysis across Lifelines and PREVEND cohorts was shown in Supplementary Table 2. Based on this meta-analysis at P value 0.01 level, we replicated the association for 21 HDL SNPs, 17 LDL SNPs, 12 TG SNPs and 21 TC SNPs (Supplementary Table 1-4).

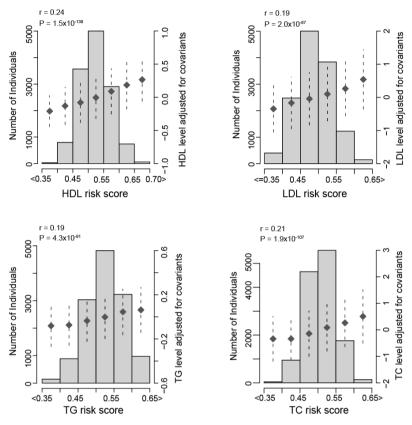


Figure 2: The relationship between lipids and lipid risk scores in Lifelines.

No association between lipid risk scores and glucose-related traits except a weak negative correlation between triglyceride risk score and HbA1c.

We assessed three different glucose-related traits in two independent cohorts: fasting glucose from both LifeLines and PREVEND cohort, HbA1c from LifeLines and HOMA-IR from PREVEND. After adjusting for the covariates, age, age² and sex, we observed significant correlation between glucose-related traits and the lipids levels. Consistently with epidemiological observations, individuals who have higher level of LDL, TG and TC levels or have lower HDL levels tend to have higher level of glucose-related traits (Table 2). The strongest correlations were mostly observed for TG. However, despite the strong correlation at phenotypic level, we did not observe the correlation between lipid risk score and glucose-related traits, except a weak negative correlation between triglyceride risk score and HbA1c level in LifeLines (r = -0.025, P = 0.01) (Sup Table 6).

	HDL (mmol/L)	LDL (mmol/L)	Log ₁₀ (TG)	TC (mmol/L)
LifeLines				
FPG (mmol/l)	$r = -0.159$ $p = 5.1 \times 10^{-63}$	r = 0.10 p = 2.4×10 ⁻²⁶	$r = 0.19 p = 1.7 \times 10^{-90}$	$r = 0.08 p = 4.7 \times 10^{-16}$
HbA1c(%)	$r = -0.10$ $p = 6.1 \times 10^{-25}$	$r = 0.10$ $p = 2.4 \times 10^{-26}$	r = 0.19 p = 1.7×10 ⁻⁹⁰	$r = 0.11$ $p = 8.1 \times 10^{-33}$
PREVEND				
FPG (mmol/l)	$r = -0.17$ $p = 6.0 \times 10^{-17}$	$r = 0.12 p = 5.8 \times 10^{-9}$	r = 0.15 p = 5.6×10 ⁻¹³	r = 0.09 $p = 1.8 \times 10^{-5}$
Log10(HOMA-IR)	r = -0.34 $p = 7.5 \times 10^{-66}$	r = 0.21 $p = 5.8 \times 10^{-25}$	r = 0.43 $p = 1.2 \times 10^{-109}$	r = 0.15 p = 8.0×10 ⁻¹⁴

Table 2: The phenotypic correlation between lipids and glucose-related traits

Pleotropic association between lipid risk scores and glucose-related traits.

We further regress out the phenotypic correlation structure between lipids and glucose-related traits and obtained lipid-independent glucose traits. To our surprise, we observed, at genetic level, an opposite effect between dyslipidemia and glucose-related traits: higher TG, LDL and TC risk score or lower HDL risk score were correlated with lower glucose-related traits (Table 3). Specifically, triglyceride risk score were positively correlated with triglyceride level (p=4.2×10⁻⁹¹ in LifeLines and p=4.5×10⁻²⁵ in PREVEND) but negatively correlated with fasting glucose (p=9.6×10⁻¹⁰ in LifeLines, p=0.03 in PREVEND), HbA1c (p=4.2×10⁻⁷ in LifeLines) and HOMA-IR (p=6.2×10⁻⁴ in PREVEND). In LifeLines, we also observed the similar negative correlation between glucose-related traits and the risk scores of LDL or TC. Contrary to other lipid types, HDL risk score were positively correlated with HDL level and also positively correlated with fasting glucose level (p=1.8×10⁻⁴ in LifeLines and p=1.9×10⁻³ in PREVEND), HbA1c (P=0.003 in LifeLines) and HOMA-IR (P=3.2×10⁻⁸ in PREVEND). Our analysis suggests that the negative genetic effect is overlooked due to the strong phenotypic correlations in the opposite direction.

Single SNP association

At P value 0.01 level, we detected the association at 18 lipid SNPs on 15 unique loci with lipid-independent glucose-related traits: 11 SNPs for fasting

Table 3: The Spearman correlation between lipid risk score and lipid-independent glucose trait

LifeLines		
	FPG (mmol/l)	HbA1c (%)
HDL risk scores	$r = 0.036 p = 1.8 \times 10^{-4}$	r = 0.028 p = 0.003
LDL risk scores	$r = -0.029$ $p = 2.6 \times 10^{-3}$	$r = -0.035$ $p = 2.2 \times 10^{-4}$
TG risk scores	$r = -0.058$ $p = 9.6 \times 10^{-10}$	$r = -0.048$ $p = 4.2 \times 10^{-7}$
TC risk scores	r = -0.022 p = 0.019	$r = -0.038$ $p = 5.7 \times 10^{-5}$
PREVEND		
	FPG (mmol/l)	HOMA
HDL risk scores	r = 0.063 $p = 1.9 \times 10^{-3}$	r = 0.113 $p = 3.2 \times 10^{-8}$
LDL risk scores	r = 0.028 p = 0.17	r = -0.003 p = 0.88
TG risk scores	r = -0.044 p = 0.030	r = -0.07 $p = 6.2 \times 10^{-4}$
TC risk scores	r = 0.018 p = 0.38	r = 0.001 p = 0.96

glucose level, 8 lipid SNPs for HbA1c and 9 SNPs for HOMA-IR (Figure 3 & Sup Table 7). Consistent with the findings of polygenic risk score, 8 of the 15 SNPs (APOB, GCKR, TIMD4, MLXIPL, CYP7A1, CETP, APOE-C1-C2 and PLTP) showed effect directions opposite to the expected phenotypic direction of association between glucose-related traits and lipids. We also compared the allelic direction of lipid SNPs on glucose-related traits before and after adjusting for lipids. Their directions were consistent but the associations became stronger after adjusting for lipid levels (Sup Table 8). This shows that our results are unlikely to be explained by some artifact induced by correcting for phenotypic correlation structure.

Discussion

In the current study, we investigated the relationship between lipid genes and 3 glucose-related traits by polygenic risk model analyses in the large LifeLines

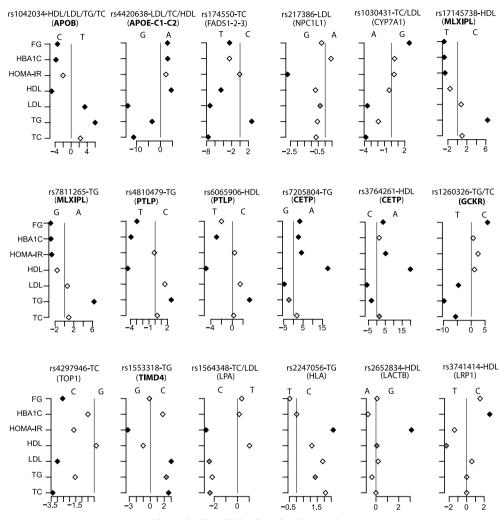


Figure 3: The allelic direction Comparison

X-axis: Z-score of meta-analysis combining the effect of LifeLines and PREVEND. Black dots: significant at P<0.01 level both in our database and in the literatures. Gray dots: significant in the literatures. Open dot: not significant. Bold: genes with opposite effects on lipid and glucose-related traits.

database with replication in PREVEND. First, we examined the relationship between genetic risk scores for each lipid trait and FPG, HbA1c or HOMA-IR (path A in Fig. 1), but found no significant associations except for a weak inverse correlation between the TG genetic score and HbA1c. These results do not support the hypothesis that dyslipidemia has a causal effect on glucose-related traits. These findings are in line with those from a previous study by De Silva et al. ¹⁰, as in fact they also found an inverse relationship between the TG genetic score and risk of

T2D or FPG, which is difficult to explain. However, a similar study performed by Qi et al. obtained contradictory results showing that genetic scores of TG or HDL-C can predict risk of T2D¹¹. These inconsistent findings based on studies with similar designs have so far failed to improve our insight into the relationship between lipids and glucose traits. Hence we tested an alternative explanation of the relation between lipids and glucose-related traits through pleiotropic effect of lipid genes (Path B in Fig. 1). Unexpectedly, we observed significant associations between genetic risk scores of each type of lipid genes and glucose-related traits after adjusting for circulating lipid levels with directions opposite to the expected phenotypic relationships. This means that alleles increasing TG, TC or LDL-C and alleles decreasing HDL-C have protective (i.e., lowering) effects on glucose-related traits. Furthermore, we detected 18 individual SNPs at 15 loci significantly correlated to at least one lipid - glucose trait combination.

Of the 15 loci (APOB, GCKR, TIMD4, LPA, HLA-B, MLXIPL, NPC1L1, CYP7A1, FADS1-2-3, LRP1, LACTB, CETP, APOE-C1-C2, TOP1 and PLTP) with pleiotropic effects on lipids and glucose-related traits, only GCKR and FADS1 had been reported in previous GWASs to have effects on both traits. We did not confirm the pleiotropic effects of INS1, KLF14 and HFE in our database. Although all are associated with plasma lipid levels, their functions in lipid metabolism vary and have not been completely elucidated. We classified these genes into four categories. First, some of those genes encode plasma proteins closely associated with lipoproteins, including APOB and APOE-C1-C2. Second, some genes encode key enzymes or other functional proteins in lipid metabolism, including MLXIPL, FADS1-2-3, NPC1L1, CYP7A1, CETP and PLTP. MLXIPL is also named ChREBP and encodes a glucose-responsive transcription factor that binds to the promoter of several lipogenic genes. The third category includes GCKR, which encodes glucokinase regulatory protein (GKRP), a protein inhibiting the activity of glycokinase, a key enzyme of glycolysis. Some evidence suggests that activity of glycokinase will influence the amount of the substrate of de novo lipogenesis affecting the blood lipid profile²². Other genes including TIMD4, HLA-B, LRP1, LACTB, LPA and TOP1, constitute the fourth category and are involved in a variety of physiological processes. TIMD4 and HLA-B are both associated with immune-related disorders, and LRP1 encodes an endocytic receptor involved in many physiological processes, including lipid homeostasis. LACTB encodes a protein component of ribosome while TOP1 encodes a DNA topoisomerase for transcription. The pleiotropic effects of those genes may be due to more common physiological processes.

The most surprising results of the current study are that higher genetic risk scores of TG, TC and LDL-C and lower genetic risk scores of HDL-C predict lower FPG, HbA1c and HOMA-IR. In the discovered 15 shared loci associated with both lipids and glucose-related traits, 8 loci (APOB, GCKR, TIMD4, MLXIPL, CYP7A1, CETP, APOE-C1-C2 and PLTP) show significant associations with these two traits opposite to the expected phenotypic directions. Although this situation is paradoxical, more and more genes are being found to have similar pleiotropic effects, such as PNPLA3 for TG and T2D in obese individuals²³, GRB14 for WHR and FPG, SLC39A8 for BMI and HDL-C²⁴. However, its significance remains unclear. GCKR was the first gene for which opposite effects on lipid and glucoserelated traits were reported²⁵. When the glucose-lowering allele reduces the activity of GKRP, the activity of GCK will increase and de novo lipogenesis will speed up, which eventually causes increased synthesis of TG. Furthermore, TG in hepatocytes will induce lipotoxicity and hypertriglycemia, which may induce IR and downregulate the activity of GCK, thus acting as a "negative feedback system". However, GCKR is more a glucose gene than a lipid gene. It remains to be seen how pleiotropic effects of the other genes can be explained. From an evolutionary perspective, all of the 8 genes are highly conserved, which suggest that opposite pleiotropic effects may be common in evolution^{26,27}.

In conclusion, we tested the effects of lipid genes on glucose-related traits by polygenic model analyses, and found that lipid genes have pleiotropic effects on fasting plasma glucose levels, HbA1c and HOMA-IR. The most notable finding is that these pleiotropic effects are opposite to the directions of the phenotypic associations, which means that individuals with more alleles increasing TG, TC and LDL-C and decreasing HDL-C would have lower plasma glucose levels, HbA1c and HOMA-IR. We also detected 15 gene loci having pleiotropic effects, and 8 of them were revealed to produce opposite effects on blood lipids and glucose-related traits. Further research investigating the underlying mechanisms of these pleiotropic effects is warranted.

Acknowledgements: There are no conflicts of interest. This work was performed within the framework of CTMM, the Center for Translational Molecular Medicine (www.ctmm.nl), project PREDICCt (grant 01C-104), and supported a NWO VENI grant 863.09.007 (JF), by the Netherlands Heart Foundation, Dutch Diabetes Research Foundation and Dutch Kidney Foundation and Systems Biology Centre for Metabolism and Ageing (SBC-EMA). It was also financially supported by the Graduate School for Drug Exploration (GUIDE), University of Groningen.

Group Author:

LifeLines Cohort Study: Behrooz Z Alizadeh (1), Rudolf A de Boer (2), H Marike Boezen (1), Marcel Bruinenberg (3), Lude Franke (4), Pim van der Harst (2), Hans L Hillege (1,2), Melanie M van der Klauw (5), Gerjan Navis (6), Johan Ormel (7), Dirkje S Postma (8), Judith GM Rosmalen (7), Joris P Slaets (9), Harold Snieder (1), Ronald P Stolk (1), Bruce HR Wolffenbuttel (5), Cisca Wijmenga (4)

- (1) Department of Epidemiology, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (2) Department of Cardiology, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (3) LifeLines Cohort Study, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (4) Department of Genetics, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (5) Department of Endocrinology, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (6) Department of Internal Medicine, Division of Nephrology, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (7) Interdisciplinary Center of Psychopathology of Emotion Regulation (ICPE), Department of Psychiatry, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (8) Department of Pulmonology, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands
- (9) University Center for Geriatric Medicine, University of Groningen, University Medical Center Groningen, The Netherlands

References

- 1. Reaven G. Insulin resistance and coronary heart disease in nondiabetic individuals. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol.* Aug 2012;32(8):1754-1759.
- 2. Sparks JD, Sparks CE, Adeli K. Selective hepatic insulin resistance, VLDL overproduction, and hypertriglyceridemia. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol.* Sep 2012;32(9):2104-2112.
- Adiels M, Olofsson SO, Taskinen MR, Boren J. Overproduction of very low-density lipoproteins
 is the hallmark of the dyslipidemia in the metabolic syndrome. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol.* Jul
 2008;28(7):1225-1236.
- 4. Riserus U, Arnlov J, Berglund L. Long-term predictors of insulin resistance: role of lifestyle and metabolic factors in middle-aged men. *Diabetes Care*. Nov 2007;30(11):2928-2933.
- 5. Wilson PW, D'Agostino RB, Fox CS, Sullivan LM, Meigs JB. Type 2 diabetes risk in persons with dysglycemia: the Framingham Offspring Study. *Diabetes Res Clin Pract.* Apr 2011;92(1):124-127.
- 6. Freeman DJ, Norrie J, Sattar N, et al. Pravastatin and the development of diabetes mellitus: evidence for a protective treatment effect in the West of Scotland Coronary Prevention Study. *Circulation.* Jan 23 2001;103(3):357-362.
- 7. Tenenbaum H, Behar S, Boyko V, et al. Long-term effect of bezafibrate on pancreatic beta-cell function and insulin resistance in patients with diabetes. *Atherosclerosis*. Sep 2007;194(1):265-271.
- 8. Teslovich TM, Musunuru K, Smith AV, et al. Biological, clinical and population relevance of 95 loci for blood lipids. *Nature*. Aug 5 2010;466(7307):707-713.
- 9. Smith GD, Ebrahim S. Mendelian randomization: prospects, potentials, and limitations. *Int J Epidemiol.* Feb 2004;33(1):30-42.
- 10. De Silva NM, Freathy RM, Palmer TM, et al. Mendelian randomization studies do not support a role for raised circulating triglyceride levels influencing type 2 diabetes, glucose levels, or insulin resistance. *Diabetes*. Mar 2011;60(3):1008-1018.
- 11. Qi Q, Liang L, Doria A, Hu FB, Qi L. Genetic predisposition to dyslipidemia and type 2 diabetes risk in two prospective cohorts. *Diabetes*. Mar 2012;61(3):745-752.
- 12. Zhernakova A, van Diemen CC, Wijmenga C. Detecting shared pathogenesis from the shared genetics of immune-related diseases. *Nat Rev Genet*. Jan 2009;10(1):43-55.
- 13. Gutierrez-Achury J, Coutinho de Almeida R, Wijmenga C. Shared genetics in coeliac disease and other immune-mediated diseases. *J Intern Med.* Jun 2011;269(6):591-603.
- 14. Sivakumaran S, Agakov F, Theodoratou E, et al. Abundant pleiotropy in human complex diseases and traits. *Am J Hum Genet*. Nov 11 2011;89(5):607-618.
- 15. Wolfs MGM, Li N, Fu J, Wijmenga C, Haeften TWv, Hofker MH. Genetic Insights Through Genome Wide Association Studies in Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus will Lead to New Therapeutics. In: Neri C, ed. Advances in Genome Science: Changing Views on Living Organisms. Vol 1: Bentham Science Publishers; 2013:210-240.
- Verduijn M, Siegerink B, Jager KJ, Zoccali C, Dekker FW. Mendelian randomization: use of genetics to enable causal inference in observational studies. *Nephrol Dial Transplant*. May 2010;25(5):1394-1398.
- 17. Stolk RP, Rosmalen JG, Postma DS, et al. Universal risk factors for multifactorial diseases:

- LifeLines: a three-generation population-based study. Eur J Epidemiol. 2008;23(1):67-74.
- 18. Jansen H, Stolk RP, Nolte IM, Kema IP, Wolffenbuttel BH, Snieder H. Determinants of HbA1c in nondiabetic Dutch adults: genetic loci and clinical and lifestyle parameters, and their interactions in the Lifelines Cohort Study. *J Intern Med.* Mar 2013;273(3):283-293.
- 19. Klaver EI, van Loon HC, Stienstra R, et al. Thyroid Hormone Status and Health-Related Quality Of Life in the LifeLines Cohort Study. *Thyroid*. Mar 26 2013.
- 20. Dullaart RP, Perton F, van der Klauw MM, Hillege HL, Sluiter WJ. High plasma lecithin:cholesterol acyltransferase activity does not predict low incidence of cardiovascular events: possible attenuation of cardioprotection associated with high HDL cholesterol. *Atherosclerosis.* Feb 2010;208(2):537-542.
- Oterdoom LH, de Vries AP, Gansevoort RT, de Jong PE, Gans RO, Bakker SJ. Fasting insulin is a stronger cardiovascular risk factor in women than in men. *Atherosclerosis*. Apr 2009;203(2):640-646.
- 22. Beer NL, Tribble ND, McCulloch LJ, et al. The P446L variant in GCKR associated with fasting plasma glucose and triglyceride levels exerts its effect through increased glucokinase activity in liver. *Hum Mol Genet.* Nov 1 2009;18(21):4081-4088.
- 23. Palmer CN, Maglio C, Pirazzi C, et al. Paradoxical lower serum triglyceride levels and higher type 2 diabetes mellitus susceptibility in obese individuals with the PNPLA3 148M variant. *PLoS One*. 2012;7(6):e39362.
- 24. van Vliet-Ostaptchouk JV, den Hoed M, Luan J, et al. Pleiotropic effects of obesity-susceptibility loci on metabolic traits: a meta-analysis of up to 37,874 individuals. *Diabetologia*. Jul 5 2013.
- 25. Vaxillaire M, Cavalcanti-Proenca C, Dechaume A, et al. The common P446L polymorphism in GCKR inversely modulates fasting glucose and triglyceride levels and reduces type 2 diabetes risk in the DESIR prospective general French population. *Diabetes*. Aug 2008;57(8):2253-2257.
- 26. Carter AJ, Nguyen AQ. Antagonistic pleiotropy as a widespread mechanism for the maintenance of polymorphic disease alleles. *BMC Med Genet*. 2011;12:160.
- 27. Teresa Avelar A, Perfeito L, Gordo I, Godinho Ferreira M. Genome architecture is a selectable trait that can be maintained by antagonistic pleiotropy. *Nat Commun.* Aug 23 2013;4:2235.

Supplementary Table 1: The HDL SNPs and their association in LifeLines and PREVEND

Chr NearbyGene 16 CETP 8 LPL 18 LIPG	HDL SNPs	IPs				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
		Position	KA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE§)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	P value
	rs3764261	55,550,825	4	0.087801	0.32	0.095 (0.005)	3.68×10 ⁻⁷⁹	0.33	0.073 (0.011)	1.88×10 ⁻¹¹	6.06×10 ⁻⁸⁷
	rs12678919	19,888,502	Ð	0.058275	0.1	0.064 (0.008)	9.17×10 ¹⁷	0.1	0.064 (0.017)	2.08×10^{4}	1.04×10^{-18}
	rs7241918	45,414,951	Т	0.033929	0.84	0.039 (0.006)	1.79×10 ⁻⁰⁹	0.85	0.011 (0.014)	0.438	2.38×10^{-9}
20 PLTP	rs6065906	43,987,422	Т	0.024087	8.0	0.026 (0.006)	1.30×10 ⁻⁵	0.81	0.041 (0.014)	2.82×10^{-3}	1.20×10^{-6}
2 APOB	rs1042034	21,078,786	C	0.02331	0.21	0.026 (0.006)	8.14×10 ⁻⁶	0.21	0.029 (0.013)	0.0213	1.53×10^{-6}
19 APOE-C1-C2	-C2 rs4420638	50,114,786	A	0.027454	98.0	0.03 (0.007)	3.91×10 ⁻⁵	98.0	0.034 (0.015)	0.0255	8.04×10^{-6}
1 PABPC4	4 rs4660293	39,800,767	٧	0.012432	0.75	0.023 (0.005)	1.76×10 ⁻⁵	0.74	0.013 (0.012)	0.291	1.14×10 ⁻⁵
11 LRP4	rs3136441	46,699,823	C	0.020202	0.15	0.028 (0.007)	3.54×10 ⁻⁵	0.15	0.023 (0.015)	0.125	1.43×10^{-5}
8 PPP1R3B	В гз9987289	9,220,768	Ŋ	0.031339	0.93	0.033 (0.009)	2.73×10 ⁻⁴	0.92	-0.018 (0.019)	0.347	7.29×10^{-4}
11 FADS1–2–3	3 rs174601	61,379,716	C	0.018907	0.78	0.02 (0.006)	8.25×10 ⁻⁴	0.78	0.003 (0.013)	0.813	8.16×10^{-4}
9 TTC39B	s rs643531	15,286,034	A	0.018648	0.84	0.023 (0.006)	4.65×10^{4}	0.85	-0.007 (0.014)	0.637	8.19×10^{-4}
4 SLC39A8	.8 rs13107325	103,407,732	C	0.021756	0.93	0.027 (0.009)	4.35×10 ⁻³	0.93	0.029 (0.021)	0.161	1.7×10 ⁻³
16 CMIP	rs2925979	80,092,291	C	0.011655	0.65	0.015 (0.005)	4.47×10 ⁻³	0.65	0.011 (0.011)	0.315	2.26×10^{-3}
1 ZNF648	s rs1689800	180,435,508	A	0.012173	89.0	0.015 (0.005)	4.79×10 ⁻³	89.0	0.009 (0.011)	0.428	2.76×10^{-3}
2 IRS1	rs1515100	226,837,161	C	0.011914	0.54	0.016 (0.005)	2.44×10 ⁻³	0.53	-0.002 (0.011)	0.868	2.79×10^{-3}
8 TRIB1	rs10808546	rs10808546 126,565,000	Τ	0.015799	0.46	0.013 (0.005)	6.99×10 ⁻³	0.45	0.012 (0.01)	0.242	3.09×10^{-3}
12 SCARB	1 rs838880	123,827,546	C	0.015799	0.35	0.012 (0.005)	0.0179	0.34	0.022 (0.011)	0.0430	4.56×10 ⁻³

to be continued

-	ζ	3
	٩	•
	=	3
	Ē	4
•	Ε	3
	Ē	4
	C	•
	٥	ì

Chr NearbyGene SNP Position RA Effect Size RAF beta (SES) P value 22 UBEZL3 rs181362 20,262,068 C 0.011914 0.78 0.015 (0.006) 9.84×10³ 7 KLF14 rs181362 20,262,068 C 0.011914 0.78 0.015 (0.006) 9.84×10³ 15 LIPC rs181342 35,063,744 G 0.013209 0.72 0.015 (0.006) 0.0104 17 ABCA8 rs4148008 64,386,889 C 0.010878 0.01 (0.005) 0.031 11 ABCA8 rs4148008 64,386,889 C 0.010878 0.01 (0.005) 0.031 12 LRP1 rs3741414 56,130,316 T 0.011006 0.01 (0.005) 0.031 12 SBNOI rs7115089 122,362,191 T 0.011396 0.37 0.01 (0.005) 0.035 12 ARK64 rs2293889 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005)		HDL SNPs	Ps				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
UBE2L3 rs181362 20,262,068 C 0.011914 0.78 0.015 (0.006) 9.84×10³ KLF14 rs4731702 130,083,924 T 0.015281 0.49 0.013 (0.005) 5.98×10³ LIPC rs1532085 56,470,658 A 0.037555 0.3 0.015 (0.006) 0.0104 STARD3 rs81844 35,063,744 G 0.013209 0.72 0.011 (0.005) 0.0104 ABCA8 rs4148008 64,386,889 C 0.010878 0.68 0.011 (0.005) 0.0291 UBASH3B rs7115089 122,035,801 G 0.011914 0.24 0.01 (0.005) 0.0291 SINO1 rs4765127 122,362,191 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0356 ANGPIL4 rs725346 G 0.011396 0.35 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ANGPIL4 rs725346 G 0.011396 0.35 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ANGPIL1 rs713238675 165,249,046 C 0.	NearbyGen		Position	RA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE§)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	Pvalue	P value
KLF14 rs4731702 130,083,924 T 0.015281 0.49 0.013 (0.005) 5.98×10³ LIPC rs1532085 56,470,658 A 0.037555 0.3 0.015 (0.006) 0.0104 STARD3 rs881844 35,063,744 G 0.013209 0.72 0.015 (0.006) 0.001 ABCA8 rs4148008 64,386,889 C 0.010878 0.68 0.011 (0.005) 0.0291 UBASH3B rs7115089 122,035,801 G 0.008029 0.37 0.01 (0.006) 0.02676 UBASH3B rs7115089 122,035,801 G 0.008029 0.37 0.01 (0.005) 0.0056 SBNO1 rs4755127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0356 ANGPTL4 rs7255436 R 0.011396 0.35 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ANGPTL4 rs7134594 R 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ARL15 rs7134594 R 0.011665 0.74 </td <td>UBE2L3</td> <td>rs181362</td> <td>20,262,068</td> <td>ပ</td> <td>0.011914</td> <td>0.78</td> <td>0.015 (0.006)</td> <td>9.84×10⁻³</td> <td>0.79</td> <td>0.012 (0.013)</td> <td>0.367</td> <td>5.00×10⁻³</td>	UBE2L3	rs181362	20,262,068	ပ	0.011914	0.78	0.015 (0.006)	9.84×10 ⁻³	0.79	0.012 (0.013)	0.367	5.00×10 ⁻³
LIPC IS1532085 56,470,658 A 0.037555 0.05 0.015 (0.006) 0.0104 STARD3 IS881844 35,063,744 G 0.013209 0.72 0.012 (0.005) 0.001 ABCA8 IS4148008 64,386,889 C 0.010878 0.68 0.011 (0.005) 0.0291 UBASH3B IS7115089 122,035,801 G 0.008029 0.37 0.01 (0.005) 0.0250 SBNO1 IS4759375 122,362,191 T 0.01396 0.37 0.01 (0.005) 0.0366 ZNF664 IS4765127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0356 ANGPIL4 IS2293889 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.58 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ANGPIL4 IS7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.151 ARL15 IS6450176 53,333,782 G 0.017612 0.71 0.010 0.010 0.010 0.010 0.010 0.010 </td <td>KLF14</td> <td>rs4731702</td> <td>130,083,924</td> <td>Т</td> <td>0.015281</td> <td>0.49</td> <td>0.013 (0.005)</td> <td>5.98×10^{-3}</td> <td>0.49</td> <td>-0.005 (0.01)</td> <td>0.664</td> <td>6.98×10^{-3}</td>	KLF14	rs4731702	130,083,924	Т	0.015281	0.49	0.013 (0.005)	5.98×10^{-3}	0.49	-0.005 (0.01)	0.664	6.98×10^{-3}
STARD3 rs881844 35,063,744 G 0.013209 0.72 0.012 (0.005) 0.031 ABCA8 rs4148008 64,386,889 C 0.010878 0.68 0.011 (0.005) 0.0291 LRP1 rs3741414 56,130,316 T 0.011914 0.24 0.01 (0.005) 0.0676 SBNO1 rs4759375 122,362,191 T 0.022274 0.06 0.017 (0.01) 0.0356 ZNF664 rs4765127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0356 ANGPTL4 rs225348 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.127 ANGPTL4 rs7255436 8,339,196 A 0.011655 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.127 ARL15 rs7255436 18,484,576 T 0.011655 0.05 0.007 (0.005) 0.151 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.017612 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.105 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,	LIPC	rs1532085	56,470,658	A	0.037555	0.3	0.015 (0.006)	0.0104	0.31	0.005 (0.013)	0.723	7.18×10^{-3}
ABCA8 rs4148008 64,386,889 C 0.010878 0.68 0.011 (0.005) 0.0291 LRP1 rs3741414 56,130,316 T 0.011914 0.24 0.01 (0.006) 0.0676 UBASH3B rs7115089 122,035,801 G 0.008029 0.37 0.01 (0.005) 0.0366 SBNO1 rs4759375 122,362,191 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0366 TRPS1 rs4765127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0316 ANGPTL4 rs52293889 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.58 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 MVK rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011655 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.017612 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.105 LILRA3 rs1145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	STARD3	rs881844	35,063,744	G	0.013209	0.72	0.012 (0.005)	0.031	0.7	0.019 (0.012)	0.0975	9.58×10^{-3}
LRP1 rs3741414 56,130,316 T 0.011914 0.24 0.01 (0.006) 0.0676 UBASH3B rs7115089 122,035,801 G 0.008029 0.37 0.01 (0.005) 0.0366 SBNO1 rs4759375 122,362,191 T 0.022274 0.06 0.017 (0.01) 0.0923 ZNF664 rs4765127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0516 TRPS1 rs2293889 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.58 0.007 (0.005) 0.0516 ANGPTL4 rs7255436 8,339,196 A 0.011655 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 MVK rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	ABCA8	rs4148008	64,386,889	C	0.010878	89.0	0.011 (0.005)	0.0291	89.0	0.016 (0.011)	0.173	0.0105
UBASH3B rs7115089 122,035,801 G 0.008029 0.37 0.01 (0.005) 0.0366 SBNO1 rs4759375 122,362,191 T 0.022274 0.06 0.017 (0.01) 0.0923 ZNF664 rs4765127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0516 ANGPTLA rs7255436 8,339,196 A 0.011655 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.127 MVK rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.151 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	LRP1	rs3741414	56,130,316	Т	0.011914	0.24	0.01 (0.006)	0.0676	0.24	0.031 (0.012)	0.0106	0.013
SBNO1 rs4759375 122,362,191 T 0.022274 0.06 0.017 (0.01) 0.0923 ZNF664 rs4765127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0516 ANGPIL4 rs2293889 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.58 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ANGPIL4 rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.127 COBLL1 rs12328675 165,249,046 C 0.017612 0.12 0.011 (0.007) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	UBASH3E		122,035,801	G	0.008029	0.37	0.01 (0.005)	0.0366	0.35	0.009 (0.011)	0.396	0.0168
ZNF664 rs4765127 123,026,120 T 0.011396 0.31 0.01 (0.005) 0.0516 TRPS1 rs2293889 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.58 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ANGPTL4 rs7255436 8,339,196 A 0.011655 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.127 MVK rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.151 COBLL1 rs12328675 165,249,046 C 0.017612 0.12 0.011 (0.007) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	SBN01	rs4759375	122,362,191	Т	0.022274	90.0	0.017 (0.01)	0.0923	90.0	0.025 (0.023)	0.272	0.034
TRPS1 rs2293889 116,668,374 G 0.011396 0.58 0.007 (0.005) 0.132 ANGPTL4 rs7255436 8,339,196 A 0.011655 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.127 MVK rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.151 COBLL1 rs12328675 165,249,046 C 0.017612 0.12 0.011 (0.007) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	ZNF664	rs4765127	123,026,120	Т	0.011396	0.31	0.01 (0.005)	0.0516	0.33	-0.002 (0.011)	0.859	0.0352
ANGPTL4 rs7255436 8,339,196 A 0.011655 0.55 0.007 (0.005) 0.127 MVK rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.151 COBLL1 rs12328675 165,249,046 C 0.017612 0.12 0.011 (0.007) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	TRPS1	rs2293889	116,668,374	Ŋ	0.011396	0.58	0.007 (0.005)	0.132	0.58	0.019 (0.011)	0.0758	0.0358
MVK rs7134594 108,484,576 T 0.011396 0.52 0.007 (0.005) 0.151 COBLL1 rs12328675 165,249,046 C 0.017612 0.12 0.011 (0.007) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	ANGPTL		8,339,196	A	0.011655	0.55	0.007 (0.005)	0.127	0.55	0.014 (0.01)	0.168	0.0402
COBLL1 rs12328675 165,249,046 C 0.017612 0.12 0.011 (0.007) 0.115 ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	MVK	rs7134594	108,484,576	Г	0.011396	0.52	0.007 (0.005)	0.151	0.49	0.013 (0.01)	0.232	0.0501
ARL15 rs6450176 53,333,782 G 0.012691 0.74 0.009 (0.005) 0.103 LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	COBLL1	rs12328675	165,249,046	C	0.017612	0.12	0.011 (0.007)	0.115	0.13	0.008 (0.016)	0.615	0.0514
LILRA3 rs386000 59,484,573 C 0.021497 0.01 0.03 (0.021) 0.153 MLXIPL rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	ARL15	rs6450176	53,333,782	Ŋ	0.012691	0.74	0.009 (0.005)	0.103	0.73	0.002 (0.012)	898.0	0.053
rs17145738 72,620,810 T 0.014763 0.13 0.01 (0.007) 0.141	LILRA3	rs386000	59,484,573	C	0.021497	0.01	0.03 (0.021)	0.153	0.02	0.032 (0.043)	0.454	0.0594
	MLXIPL	rs17145738	72,620,810	L	0.014763	0.13	0.01 (0.007)	0.141	0.12	0.009 (0.016)	0.590	0.0597
6 LPA rs1084651 161,009,807 G 0.014504 0.85 0.008 (0.007) 0.223	LPA	rs1084651		G	0.014504	0.85	0.008 (0.007)	0.223	0.85	0.017 (0.015)	0.230	0.0698

to be continued

	,	ŧ
	7	₹
	2	2
	F	3
	2	2
٠	Ė	į
•	2	=
	1	•
	Ç)

-	continued											
		HDL SNPs	Ps				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
Chr	NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE§)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	Pvalue	P value
12	PDE3A	rs7134375	20,365,025	A	0.01036	0.4	0.008 (0.006)	0.174	0.41	-0.009 (0.013)	0.488	0.0997
18	MC4R	rs12967135	56,000,003	Ŋ	0.010878	0.75	0.006 (0.005)	0.279	0.76	0.003 (0.012)	0.808	0.108
9	CITED2	rs605066	139,871,359	Т	0.010101	0.55	0.01 (0.01)	0.314	0.53	0.014 (0.025)	0.578	0.108
6	ABCA1	rs1883025	106,704,122	C	0.024346	0.75	0.006 (0.006)	0.367	0.74	0.011 (0.013)	0.429	0.115
17	PGS1	rs4082919	73,889,077	Н	0.01036	0.52	0.003 (0.005)	0.542	0.51	0.018 (0.011)	0.0810	0.124
11	APOA1-C3-A4-A5 rs964184	rs964184	116,154,127	C	0.03885	0.98	0.015 (0.016)	0.374	0.98	0.001 (0.036)	0.974	0.136
11	AMPD3	rs2923084	10,345,358	Α	0.010619	0.83	-0.004 (0.006)	0.524	0.84	-0.011 (0.014)	0.457	0.147
16	LCAT	rs16942887	66,485,543	Α	0.032893	0.02	0.008 (0.019)	9990	0.01	0.077 (0.05)	0.124	0.15
_	GALNT2	rs4846914	228,362,314	A	0.015799	0.62	0.003 (0.007)	0.677	0.59	0.015 (0.011)	0.160	0.155
9	C6orf106	rs2814944	34,660,775	G	0.012691	0.93	0.004 (0.009)	99.0	0.94	0.007 (0.022)	0.751	0.176
19	LOC55908	rs737337	11,208,493	Г	0.016576	0.999	0.045 (0.068)	0.509	0.999	-0.192 (0.147)	0.193	0.187
15	LACTB	rs2652834	61,183,920	ū	0.010101	0.84	-0.001 (0.007)	0.862	0.86	0.018 (0.016)	0.254	0.199
٥												

§Effect sizes and standard errors (SE) are in s.d. units.

Supplementary Table 2: The LDL SNPs and their association in LifeLines and PREVEND

		LDL SNPs	Ps				LifeLines			PREVEND		META
Chr	NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA W	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE)	Pvalue	RAF	beta (SE)	Pvalue	P value
19	APOE-C1-C2	rs4420638	50,114,786	G	0.184926	0.14	0.222 (0.017)	6.27×10 ⁴⁰	0.14	0.158 (0.043)	2.77×10 ⁴	3.55×10 ⁴²
19	LDLR	rs6511720	11,063,306	G	0.181041	0.92	0.174 (0.021)	9.28×10^{-17}	0.92	0.201 (0.057)	4.04×10^4	1.47×10^{-18}
5	HMGCR	rs12916	74,692,295	C	0.063455	0.39	0.068 (0.011)	2.89×10^{-9}	0.41	0.072 (0.03)	0.0177	$4.50{\times}10^{\text{-}10}$
7	APOB	rs1367117	21,117,405	Ą	0.104895	0.32	0.062 (0.012)	$1.67{\times}10^{-7}$	0.32	0.052 (0.031)	0.0980	6.47×10^{-08}
_	LDLRAP1	rs12027135	25,648,320	T	0.02849	0.56	0.058 (0.011)	$1.92{\times}10^{-7}$	0.56	0.015 (0.029)	0.600	2.72×10^{-7}
_	ANGPTL3	rs3850634	62,823,186	T	0.041181	0.65	0.056 (0.012)	$9.90{\times}10^{\text{-7}}$	0.65	0.053 (0.031)	0.0916	3.60×10^{-7}
_	SORT1	rs629301	109,619,829	T	0.146335	0.71	0.066 (0.015)	1.63×10^{-5}	0.72	0.119 (0.04)	3.030×10 ⁻³	1.55×10^{-6}
20	TOP1	rs909802	39,370,229	Τ	0.036519	0.43	0.038 (0.011)	6.19×10^{4}	0.44	0.065 (0.03)	0.0292	1.38×10^{-4}
_	IRF2BP2	rs514230	232,925,220	Τ	0.029267	0.54	0.034 (0.011)	1.78×10^{-3}	0.53	0.077 (0.029)	7.75×10 ⁻³	2.77×10^{-4}
8	CYP7A1	rs1030431	59,474,251	A	0.024605	0.33	0.039 (0.012)	8.64×10^4	0.35	0.042 (0.03)	0.162	3.59×10^{-4}
5	TIMD4	rs6882076	156,322,875	C	0.043253	0.65	0.035 (0.012)	$2.5{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	0.75	0.093 (0.034)	6.68×10^{-3}	3. 80×10^4
-	PCSK9	rs2479409	55,277,238	G	0.052059	0.26	0.042 (0.013)	1.14×10^{-3}	0.25	0.042 (0.035)	0.229	5.43×10^{-4}
~	TRIB1	rs2954022	126,551,803	C	0.047656	0.52	0.035 (0.011)	1.5×10^{-3}	0.53	0.037 (0.029)	0.197	6.62×10^{-4}
∞	PLEC1	rs11136341	145,115,531	Ŋ	0.03626	0.34	0.038 (0.012)	$9.31{\times}10^4$	0.35	-0.006 (0.031)	0.859	1.22×10^{-3}
11	FADS1-2-3	rs174583	61,366,326	C	0.044289	0.79	0.046 (0.014)	1.26×10^{-3}	0.78	-0.045 (0.038)	0.232	3.07×10^{-3}
2	ABCG5/8	rs4299376	43,926,080	Ŋ	0.071225	0.12	0.06 (0.018)	8.9×10^{4}	0.13	-0.078 (0.047)	0.0969	3.11×10^{-3}
_	MOSCI	rs2807834	219,037,216	Ŋ	0.028231	0.78	0.043 (0.016)	5.32×10^{-3}	0.75	-0.043 (0.041)	0.296	8.88×10^{-3}
9	LPA	rs1564348	160,498,850	C	0.050505	0.07	0.045 (0.022)	0.0421	0.07	0.119 (0.059)	0.0446	0.0107
12	BRAP	rs11065987	110,556,807	A	0.025123	0.57	0.022 (0.011)	0.0569	0.56	0.019 (0.031)	0.535	0.0274
16	HPR	rs2000999	70,665,594	V	0.0518	0.41	0.022 (0.012)	0.0713	0.4	0.027 (0.032)	0.394	0.0301

to be continued

in E
.듬
≒
5
Ũ

•												
		LDL SNPs	Ps				LifeLines			PREVEND		META
Chr	NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	Pvalue
9	FRK	rs11153594	116,461,284	C	0.023051	0.63	0.021 (0.011)	0.0655	0.63	-0.002 (0.031)	0.938	0.0408
10	GPAM	rs1129555	113,900,711	A	0.027972	0.27	0.018 (0.012)	0.154	0.28	0.046 (0.033)	0.170	0.048
9	MYLIP	rs3757354	16,235,386	C	0.037037	0.78	0.022 (0.013)	0.106	0.78	0.018 (0.036)	0.620	0.0481
11	ST3GAL4	rs11220462	125,749,162	A	0.050505	0.08	0.032 (0.02)	0.109	0.08	0.021 (0.055)	869.0	0.0512
9	HFE	rs1800562	26,201,120	Ŋ	0.057498	0.99	0.07 (0.061)	0.251	_	0.143 (0.509)	0.778	0.0992
6	ABO	rs649129	135,144,125	L	0.053095	0.08	0.021 (0.021)	0.329	0.07	0.009 (0.062)	0.883	0.123
11	APOA1-C3-A4-A5 rs964184	rs964184	116,154,127	Ŋ	0.073815	0.02	0.039 (0.038)	0.308	0.02	-0.065 (0.103)	0.530	0.138
16	CETP	rs247616	55,547,091	C	0.037555	0.58	0.011 (0.021)	0.585	0.57	0.067 (0.057)	0.240	0.146
12	HNF1A	rs1169288	119,901,033	C	0.036778	0.33	0.008 (0.013)	0.503	0.31	0.009 (0.034)	0.790	0.155
19	CILP2	rs10401969	19,268,718	Τ	0.080549		-0.057 (0.088)	0.521	_	-0.025 (0.247)	0.920	0.162
9	HLA	rs3177928	32,520,413	A	0.047397	0.18	0.002 (0.014)	0.884	0.18	0.074 (0.039)	0.0602	0.172
7	DNAH11	rs12670798	21,573,877	C	0.032634	0.1	-0.01 (0.019)	0.581	0.1	0.016 (0.051)	0.749	0.179
7	NPC1L1	rs217386	44,567,220	Ŋ	0.030303	0.48	0.007 (0.026)	0.786	0.48	0.032 (0.069)	0.643	0.187
∞	PPP1R3B	rs2126259	9,222,556	C	0.057498	0.99	0.004 (0.062)	0.944	_	-0.543 (0.294)	0.0649	0.189
17	OSBPL7	rs7225700	42,746,803	C	0.022533	0.61	0.003 (0.011)	0.809	9.0	-0.001 (0.03)	0.962	0.194
14	NYNRIN	rs2332328	23,952,898	Т	0.030303	0.5	-0.02 (0.114)	0.859	0.5	0.205 (0.254)	0.420	0.199
20	MAFB	rs2902941	38,524,928	A	0.025382	0.72	-0.003 (0.013)	0.807	0.73	0.03 (0.035)	0.381	0.199

Supplementary Table 3: The TG SNPs and their association in Lifelines and PREVEND

		TG SNPs	S				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
Chr	NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	P value
7	GCKR	rs1260326	27,584,444	Н	8.76	0.35	0.027 (0.003)	4.21×10 ⁻²⁰	0.37	0.024 (0.006)	1.49×10 ⁴	3.20×10 ⁻²²
∞	LPL	rs12678919	19,888,502	Α	13.6	6.0	0.038 (0.005)	9.90×10 ⁻¹⁷	6.0	0.059 (0.01)	7.70×10^{-9}	1.90×10^{-20}
-	ANGPTL3	rs2131925	62,798,530	Τ	4.94	0.65	0.023 (0.003)	2.84×10 ⁻¹⁵	0.65	0.014 (0.007)	0.0307	5.97×10^{-16}
19	APOE-C1-C2	rs439401	50,106,291	C	5.5	99.0	0.021 (0.003)	3.51×10 ⁻¹²	99.0	0.029 (0.006)	$5.30{\times}10^{-6}$	1.48×10^{-14}
∞	TRIB1	rs2954029	126,560,154	A	5.64	0.55	0.017 (0.003)	4.02×10 ⁻⁹	0.56	0.017 (0.006)	5.56×10^{-3}	$3.63{\times}10^{-10}$
7	MLXIPL	rs7811265	72,572,446	A	7.91	0.87	0.024 (0.004)	7.01×10 ⁻⁹	0.88	0.028 (0.009)	$2.13{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	4.27×10^{-10}
7	APOB	rs1042034	21,078,786	L	5.99	0.79	0.019 (0.003)	3.86×10 ⁻⁸	0.79	0.022 (0.008)	$3.81{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	3.17×10^{-9}
15	LIPC	rs261342	56,518,445	G	2.99	0.22	0.018 (0.003)	1.11×10 ⁷	0.22	0.008 (0.008)	0.264	$8.15{\times}10^{-8}$
4	KLHL8	rs442177	88,249,285	Τ	2.25	0.57	0.012 (0.003)	2.65×10 ⁻⁵	0.57	-0.001 (0.006)	0.810	5.48×10 ⁻⁵
κ	MSL2L1	rs645040	137,409,312	Τ	2.22	0.79	0.007 (0.004)	0.0343	0.79	0.019 (0.008)	9.61×10^{-3}	6.33×10^{-3}
20	PLTP	rs4810479	43,978,455	C	3.32	0.22	0.009 (0.003)	0.0106	0.21	0.005 (0.008)	0.568	6.47×10^{-3}
7	COBLL1	rs10195252	165,221,337	Τ	2.01	0.56	0.007 (0.003)	0.0173	0.57	0.008 (0.006)	0.203	$6.81{\times}10^{-3}$
16	CETP	rs7205804	55,562,390	Ŋ	2.88	0.57	0.006 (0.003)	0.0532	0.56	0.012 (0.006)	0.0462	0.0136
S	TIMD4	rs1553318	156,411,901	C	2.63	0.64	0.005 (0.003)	0.0739	0.67	0.017 (0.007)	0.0112	0.0144
11	APOA1-C3-A4-A5 rs9641	rs964184	116,154,127	Ŋ	16.9	0.02	0.02 (0.01)	0.0364	0.02	0.008 (0.022)	0.721	0.0211
11	FADS1-2-3	rs174546	61,326,406	Т	3.82	0.21	0.005 (0.004)	0.159	0.22	0.025 (0.008)	1.97×10^{-3}	0.0247
22	PLA2G6	rs5756931	36,875,979	Т	1.54	89.0	0.006 (0.003)	0.0527	0.67	0.005 (0.007)	0.490	0.0248

to be continued

_
◡
e
=
=
Ή
=
0
ن

<u> </u>	continued											
		TG SNPs	Ps				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
Chr	NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	Pvalue	P value
2	IRS1	rs2943645	226,807,424	Г	1.89	0.63	0.006 (0.003)	0.0332	0.63	-0.01 (0.006)	0.132	0.0428
∞	PINX1	rs11776767	10,721,339	C	2.01	0.34	0.004 (0.003)	0.167	0.34	0.011 (0.007)	0.0903	0.0457
S	MAP3K1	rs9686661	55,897,543	Т	2.57	0.12	0.007 (0.004)	0.126	0.12	0.003 (0.009)	0.740	0.0586
10	CYP26A1	rs2068888	94,829,632	Ŋ	2.28	0.51	0.005 (0.003)	6990.0	0.51	-0.009 (0.006)	0.170	0.0656
16	CTF1	rs11649653	30,825,988	C	2.13	0.62	0.003 (0.003)	0.331	0.61	0.013 (0.006)	0.0437	0.0763
9	HLA	rs2247056	31,373,469	C	2.99	0.61	0.004 (0.003)	0.234	0.61	0.006 (0.007)	0.362	0.0793
10	JMJD1C	rs10761731	64,697,616	Α	2.38	0.57	0.004 (0.003)	0.182	0.55	0.001 (0.006)	0.899	0.0824
∞	NAT2	rs1495743	18,317,580	Ŋ	2.97	0.24	0.005 (0.004)	0.191	0.25	0.001 (0.007)	0.871	0.0843
	GALNT2	rs1321257	228,371,935	G	2.76	0.38	0.002 (0.004)	0.642	0.41	0.021 (0.006)	1.17×10 ⁻³	0.102
19	CILP2	rs10401969	rs10401969 19,268,718	Т	7.83	_	0.022 (0.023)	0.325	-	0.012 (0.052)	0.821	0.120
12	LRP1	rs11613352	56,078,847	C	2.7	-	-0.009 (0.021)	0.674	-	-0.059 (0.047)	0.206	0.158
12	ZNF664	rs12310367	rs12310367 123,052,631	A	2.42	0.76	0.002 (0.003)	0.526	0.76	0 (0.007)	0.984	0.164
15	FRMD5	rs2929282	42,033,223	Т	5.13	0	-0.013 (0.035)	0.709	0	-0.051 (0.088)	0.560	0.177

Supplementary Table 4: The TC SNPs and their association in LifeLines and PREVEND

		TC SNPs	Sc				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
Chr	NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA W	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	Pvalue	P value
19	APOE-C1-C2	rs4420638	50,114,786	G	0.176897	0.14	0.199 (0.018)	2.74×10 ⁻²⁷	0.14	0.135 (0.043)	1.59×10 ⁻³	6.71×10^{-29}
19	LDLR	rs6511720	11,063,306	G	0.183631	0.92	0.178 (0.023)	8.25×10 ⁻¹⁵	0.92	0.202 (0.056)	3.09×10^{4}	$1.32{\times}10^{\text{-}16}$
11	FADS1-2-3	rs174550	61,328,054	Τ	0.046102	0.67	0.103 (0.013)	1.52×10 ⁻¹⁵	0.67	-0.022 (0.031)	0.483	$4.39{\times}10^{-14}$
_	ANGPTL3	rs3850634	62,823,186	Τ	0.06734	0.65	0.084 (0.013)	3.58×10 ⁻¹¹	0.65	0.065 (0.031)	0.0334	7.76×10^{-12}
\$	HMGCR	rs12916	74,692,295	C	0.073556	0.39	0.069 (0.012)	3.78×10 ⁻⁸	0.41	0.077 (0.03)	0.0106	4.79×10^{-8}
2	GCKR	rs1260326	27,584,444	Τ	0.049469	0.35	0.06 (0.013)	1.82×10 ⁻⁶	0.37	0.134 (0.03)	6.44×10^{-6}	$2.53{\times}10^{8}$
2	APOB	rs1367117	21,117,405	A	0.107744	0.32	0.068 (0.013)	1.53×10 ⁻⁷	0.32	0.06 (0.031)	0.0524	$4.23{\times}10^{-8}$
-	LDLRAP1	rs12027135	25,648,320	Т	0.031598	0.56	0.067 (0.012)	3.17×10 ⁻⁸	0.56	0.019 (0.029)	0.51	$4.24{\times}10^{-8}$
-	SORT1	rs629301	109,619,829	Τ	0.140119	0.71	0.083 (0.017)	8.20×10 ⁻⁷	0.72	0.113 (0.04)	4.25×10^{-3}	7.78×10^{-8}
∞	TRIB1	rs2954022	126,551,803	C	0.05957	0.52	0.048 (0.012)	8.23×10 ⁻⁵	0.53	0.037 (0.029)	0.198	4.06×10^{-5}
∞	CYP7A1	rs1030431	59,474,251	A	0.032634	0.33	0.046 (0.013)	3.35×10 ⁴	0.35	0.04 (0.03)	0.184	$1.52{\times}10^{-4}$
-	IRF2BP2	rs514230	232,925,220	Τ	0.035224	0.54	0.036 (0.012)	3.01×10 ⁻³	0.53	0.088 (0.029)	$2.21{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	3.55×10^{-4}
20	TOP1	rs4297946	39,244,689	C	0.039368	0.42	0.04 (0.012)	1.29×10 ⁻³	0.43	0.032 (0.03)	0.287	6.79×10^{-4}
-	PCSK9	rs2479409	55,277,238	Ŋ	0.050764	0.26	0.042 (0.014)	2.89×10 ⁻³	0.25	0.052 (0.034)	0.13	1.06×10^{-3}
∞	PLEC1	rs11136341	145,115,531	Ŋ	0.034706	0.34	0.043 (0.013)	6.95×10^{-4}	0.35	-0.018 (0.031)	0.559	1.25×10^{-3}
S	TIMD4	rs6882076	156,322,875	C	0.051282	0.65	0.034 (0.013)	8.38×10 ⁻³	0.75	0.088 (0.034)	9.14×10-3	1.45×10^{-3}
17	OSBPL7	rs7206971	42,780,114	A	0.026159	0.46	0.033 (0.012)	6.08×10 ⁻³	0.46	0.036 (0.029)	0.215	2.59×10 ⁻³

to be continued

	C	3
	ā	٥
	Ē	ż
	_	4
•	7	
•	t	;
	۶	
)

		TC SNPs	Sc				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
Chr	NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	P value
9	C6orf106	rs2814982	34,654,538	ပ	0.048174	0.93	0.076 (0.024)	1.71×10 ⁻³	0.95	-0.042 (0.068)	0.534	2.75×10 ⁻³
15	LIPC	rs1532085	56,470,658	A	0.039886	0.3	0.047 (0.015)	2.33×10^{-3}	0.31	-0.013 (0.037)	0.72	3.02×10^{-3}
-	MOSC1	rs2807834	219,037,216	Ŋ	0.035742	0.78	0.046 (0.017)	7.28×10 ⁻³	0.75	-0.02 (0.041)	0.631	8.41×10^{-3}
10	GPAM	rs2255141	113,923,876	A	0.029526	0.27	0.031 (0.014)	0.025	0.28	0.046 (0.033)	0.162	8.97×10^{-3}
~	TRPS1	rs2737229	116,717,740	A	0.028749	0.65	0.031 (0.013)	0.0135	99.0	0.001 (0.031)	0.978	0.0107
9	LPA	rs1564348	160,498,850	C	0.056462	0.07	0.048 (0.024)	0.0464	0.07	0.112 (0.058)	0.0547	0.0123
7	ABCG5/8	rs4299376	43,926,080	G	0.077959	0.12	0.053 (0.02)	7.77×10 ⁻³	0.13	-0.08 (0.046)	0.0826	0.0169
16	HPR	rs2000999	70,665,594	A	909090.0	0.41	0.026 (0.013)	0.0477	0.4	0.036 (0.031)	0.256	0.0186
7	DNAH11	rs2285942	21,549,442	Η	0.04403	0.13	0.035 (0.018)	0.0512	0.12	0.032 (0.044)	0.459	0.0237
9	FRK	rs9488822	116,419,586	A	0.030562	0.67	0.026 (0.013)	0.0464	0.67	0.013 (0.031)	0.691	0.0254
11	UBASH3B	rs7941030	122,027,585	C	0.025123	0.37	0.027 (0.013)	0.0293	0.36	-0.029 (0.03)	0.333	0.0317
6	ABCA1	rs1883025	rs1883025 106,704,122	C	0.058016	0.75	0.027 (0.016)	0.0861	0.74	0.029 (0.037)	0.431	0.0363
7	RAB3GAP1	rs6759321	rs6759321 136,039,146	П	0.030562	0.16	0.027 (0.017)	0.113	0.18	0.049 (0.038)	0.203	0.0378
12	BRAP	rs11065987	rs11065987 110,556,807	A	0.024864	0.57	0.023 (0.012)	0.0598	0.56	-0.005 (0.03)	0.871	0.0393
18	LIPG	rs7239867	45,418,715	Ŋ	0.050246	0.84	0.024 (0.016)	0.14	0.85	0.067 (0.04)	0.0964	0.0393
-	EVI5	rs7515577	92,782,026	A	0.030562	0.93	0.045 (0.025)	0.0655	0.95	0 (0.069)	966.0	0.0397
9	HLA	rs3177928	32,520,413	A	0.059829	0.18	0.019 (0.016)	0.232	0.18	0.104 (0.039)	7.48×10 ⁻³	0.0435

to be continued

•	č	3
	đ	٥
	7	3
	٢	4
•	ī	3
	Ē	3
	Ċ	٥
	¢	١

	TC SNPs	S				LifeLines			PREVEND		Meta
NearbyGene	SNP	Position	RA	Effect Size	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	RAF	beta (SE)	P value	P value
ERGIC3	rs2277862	33,616,196	ပ	0.030821	98.0	0.029 (0.018)	0.0972	98.0	0.014 (0.042)	0.733	0.0476
NPC1L1	rs2072183	44,545,705	C	0.052059	0.19	0.024 (0.016)	0.115	0.19	0.016 (0.037)	899.0	0.0527
	rs2290159	12,603,920	Ð	0.036778	0.78	0.021 (0.015)	0.158	8.0	0.042 (0.037)	0.253	0.0531
	rs1800562	26,201,120	Ð	0.055944	0.99	0.091 (0.067)	0.172	0.999	0.301 (0.506)	0.553	0.0686
NAT2	rs1961456	18,299,989	Ŋ	0.027713	0.3	0.02 (0.013)	0.134	0.31	-0.001 (0.031)	0.987	0.0687
CETP	rs3764261	55,550,825	A	0.043253	0.32	0.019 (0.013)	0.135	0.33	-0.001 (0.03)	0.964	0.0699
MYLIP	rs3757354	16,235,386	C	0.037814	0.78	0.021 (0.015)	0.162	0.78	0.004 (0.036)	0.916	0.0761
SPTY2D1	rs10832963	18,620,817	Ŋ	0.027454	0.74	0.021 (0.014)	0.124	0.72	-0.025 (0.032)	0.437	0.082
FLJ36070	rs492602	53,898,229	Ŋ	0.032893	0.52	-0.052 (0.044)	0.24	0.52	0.034 (0.111)	092.0	0.111
TTC39B	rs581080	15,295,378	C	0.040663	0.84	0.02 (0.016)	0.234	0.85	-0.019 (0.04)	0.643	0.113
HNF1A	rs1169288	119,901,033	C	0.037555	0.33	0.013 (0.014)	0.356	0.31	0.021 (0.034)	0.543	0.117
44-A5	APOA1-C3-A4-A5 rs964184	116,154,127	Ŋ	0.121212	0.02	0.043 (0.042)	0.297	0.02	-0.07 (0.102)	0.491	0.137
ST3GAL4	rs11220463	125,753,421	Т	0.052059	0.04	0.025 (0.031)	0.425	0.04	0.018 (0.071)	0.804	0.141
MAFB	rs2902940	38,524,901	A	0.035742	0.73	-0.01 (0.014)	0.467	0.73	-0.001 (0.034)	0.979	0.154
ABO	rs651007	135,143,696	\vdash	0.05957	90.0	-0.016 (0.026)	0.546	90.0	-0.033 (0.066)	0.615	0.156
PPP1R3B	rs10401969	19,268,718	\vdash	0.122766	0.999	0.002 (0.097)	0.984	0.999	-0.126 (0.246)	609.0	0.199
CILP2	rs2126259	9,222,556	C	0.081326	0.99	0.026 (0.068)	0.702	0.99	-0.562 (0.293)	0.055	0.199

Supplementary Table 5: Correlation between lipid risk scores and observed lipid levels in Lifelines and PREVEND

Trait	Weighted Risk Score	Unweighted risk score
LifeLines		
HDL risk (47 snps) vs HDL	$r = 0.24$ $p = 1.5 \times 10^{-139}$	r = 0.17 $p = 3.2 \times 10^{-70}$
LDL risk (37 SNPs) vs LDL	$r = 0.19$ $p = 2.0 \times 10^{-87}$	$r = 0.15 p = 3.1 \times 10^{-59}$
TG risk (30 SNPs) vs TG	$r = 0.19$ $p = 4.2 \times 10^{-91}$	$r = 0.16$ $p = 1.2 \times 10^{-60}$
TC risk (51 SNPs) vs TC	$r = 0.21$ $p = 1.9 \times 10^{-107}$	$r = 0.18$ $p = 6.8 \times 10^{-82}$
PREVEND		
HDL risk vs HDL	$r = 0.192$ $p = 3.3 \times 10^{-21}$	$r = 0.142$ $p = 2.60 \times 10^{-12}$
LDL risk vs LDL	$r = 0.138$ $p = 1.1 \times 10^{-11}$	$r = 0.111$ $p = 5.54 \times 10^{-08}$
TG risk vs TG	$r = 0.209$ $p = 4.5 \times 10^{-25}$	$r = 0.166$ $p = 3.33 \times 10^{-16}$
TC risk vs TC	$r = 0.144$ $p = 8.4 \times 10^{-13}$	$r = 0.107$ $p = 1.33 \times 10^{-07}$

Supplementary Table 6: The Spearman correlation between the weighted risk score and glucose-related traits adjust for covariants

LifeLines			
	FPG Level	HbA1c Level	
HDL risk score	r = -0.002 p = 0.81	r = 0.004 p = 0.66	
LDL risk score	r = -0.012 p = 0.19	r = -0.009 p = 0.33	
TG risk score	r = -0.015 p = 0.13	r = -0.025 p = 0.01	
TC risk score	r = -0.007 p = 0.47	r = -0.013 p = 0.16	
PREVEND			
	FPG (mmol/l)	HOMA	
HDL risk score	r = 0.024 p = 0.23	r = 0.037 p = 0.069	
LDL risk score	r = 0.046 p = 0.024	r = 0.018 p = 0.39	
TG risk score	r = -0.008 p = 0.71	r = 0.035 p = 0.087	
TC risk score	r = 0.034 p = 0.095	r = 0.021 p = 0.29	

Supplementary Table 7: Single SNP association on glucose-related traits adjust for covariants and lipids

Chr	Chr NearbyGene	SNP	A1	A2	FPG	HBA1C	HOMA	HDL	TDT	DL	TC
2	APOB	rs1042034	Н	C	Z = -3.41	Z = -3.78	Z = -2.03	Z = -4.85	Z = 3.42	Z = 5.99	Z = 2.3
					$p = 6.0 {\times} 10^{\text{-4}}$	$p=1.6{\times}10^{\text{-4}}$	p = 0.043	$p = 1.50{\times}10^{\text{-6}}$	$p=5.8{\times}10^{\text{-}4}$	$p=3.20{\times}10^{\text{-9}}$	p = 0.014
7	GCKR	rs1260326	C	Н	Z = 5.9	Z = 0.73	Z = 2.46	Z = 1.19	Z = -4.61	67.6 - 2	Z = -5.64
					$p = 5.40 \times 10^{-9}$	p = 0.47	p = 0.014	p = 0.098	$p=4.90{\times}10^{\text{-6}}$	$p = 3.20{\times}10^{\text{-}22}$	$p = 2.50{\times}10^{\text{-8}}$
5	TIMD4	rs1553318	C	ŋ	Z = -0.12	Z = 1.79	Z = -3.21	Z = -1.01	Z = 3.01	Z = 2.29	Z = 2.62
				_	p = 0.2	p = 0.073	$p=1.3{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.12	$p=2.2{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.014	$p=6.4{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$
9	LPA	rs1564348	Т	C	Z = 0.36	Z = 0.14	Z = -2.7	Z = 1.03	Z = -2.42	Z = -2.16	Z = -2.36
					p = 0.19	p = 0.89	$p=7.0{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.12	p = 0.011	p = 0.019	p = 0.012
9	HLA	rs2247056	C	Н	Z = -0.47	Z = 0.03	Z = 2.64	Z = 1.11	Z = 1.89	Z = 1.36	Z = 2.09
					p = 0.18	p = 0.98	$p=8.2{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.11	p = 0.033	p = 0.079	p = 0.022
7	MLXIPL	rs17145738	C	Н	Z = -2.8	Z = -2.76	Z = -2.61	Z=-1.55	Z = 0.79	Z = 6.36	S = 0.98
					$p = 3.9 \times 10^{-3}$	$p=5.7{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	$p=9.0{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.06	p = 0.15	$p=3.30{\times}10^{-10}$	p = 0.12
7	NPC1L1	rs217386	٧	Ü	Z = -0.26	Z = 0.42	Z = -2.71	Z = -0.7	Z = -0.36	Z = -0.56	Z = -0.65
					p = 0.19	p = 0.67	$p=6.6{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.16	p = 0.19	p = 0.17	p = 0.16
7	MLXIPL	rs7811265	Ą	Ü	Z = -2.96	Z = -2.89	Z = -2.72	Z = -1.55	Z = 0.61	Z = 6.32	Z = 0.92
				_	$p = 2.5 \times 10^{-3}$	$p=3.8{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	$p=6.5{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.06	p = 0.17	$p=4.30{\times}10^{-10}$	p = 0.13
∞	CYP7A1	rs1030431	Ð	4	Z = 2.67	Z = 0.48	Z = 0.41	Z = -0.32	Z = -3.56	Z = -1.93	Z = -3.79
					$p = 5.7 \times 10^{-3}$	p = 0.63	p = 0.68	p = 0.19	$p = 3.6 \times 10^{-4}$	p = 0.031	$p = 1.5 \times 10^{-4}$

_
◡
e
=
=
Ή
=
0
ن

Chr	Chr NearbyGene	SNP	A1	A2	FPG	HBA1C	HOMA	HDL	TDT	JL	TC
11	11 FADS1-2-3	rs174550	C	Т	Z = -2.52	Z = -2.55	Z = -0.09	Z = -4.57	Z = -7.22	Z = 2.8	Z = -7.63
					$p=8.4{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.011	p = 0.93	$p = 5.90 \times 10^{-6}$	$p = 9.80 {\times} 10^{-13}$	$p=4.0{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	$p=4.40{\times}10^{\text{-}14}$
12	12 LRP1	rs3741414	C	L	Z = 1.54	Z = 2.64	Z = -1.4	Z = -2.34	Z = 0.59	$\mathbf{Z} = 0$	Z = -0.01
					p = 0.061	$p=8.3{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.16	p = 0.013	p = 0.17	p = 0.2	p = 0.2
15	15 LACTB	rs2652834	Ð	A	Z = 0.09	Z = -0.7	Z = 3.12	Z = 0.08	Z = 0.19	Z = -0.36	Z = -0.01
					p = 0.2	p = 0.48	$p=1.8{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.2	p = 0.2	p = 0.19	p = 0.2
16	16 CETP	rs3764261	⋖	C	Z = 3.69	Z = 1.38	Z = 5.21	Z = 19.84	Z = -5.87	Z = -3.19	Z = 1.45
					$p=2.2{\times}10^{4}$	p = 0.17	$p=1.80{\times}10^{\text{-7}}$	$p = 6.10 \times 10^{-87}$	$p = 6.70{\times}10^{\text{-9}}$	$p=1.2{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.07
16	16 CETP	rs7205804	Ą	Ŋ	Z = 3.28	Z = 2.6	Z = 4.16	Z = 17.76	Z = -4.7	Z = -2.32	Z=1.76
					$p=9.2{\times}10^{4}$	$p=9.2{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	$p = 3.20{\times}10^{\text{-5}}$	$p = 6.20{\times}10^{-70}$	$p = 3.10{\times}10^{\text{-6}}$	p = 0.014	p = 0.042
19	19 APOE-C1-C2 rs4420638	rs4420638	V	Ŋ	Z = 2.92	Z = 3.01	Z = 2.27	Z = 4.5	Z = -13.7	Z = -3.51	Z = -11.25
					$p = 2.8{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	$p=2.6{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.023	$p = 8.00{\times}10^{\text{-6}}$	$p = 3.60 {\times} 10^{\text{-42}}$	$p=4.2{\times}10^{\text{-4}}$	$p = 6.70{\times}10^{\text{-}29}$
20	20 TOP1	rs4297946	Ð	C	Z = -2.57	Z = -0.51	Z = -1.65	Z = 0.17	Z = -2.99	Z = -1.55	Z = -3.37
					$p = 7.4{\times}10^{\text{-3}}$	p = 0.61	p = 0.098	p = 0.2	$p=2.3{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.06	$p=6.8{\times}10^4$
20	20 PLTP	rs4810479	C	Τ	Z = -2.95	Z = -3.91	Z = -0.12	Z = -4.44	Z = 1.59	Z = 2.62	Z = 0.35
					$p=2.5{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	$p=9.20{\times}10^{\text{-5}}$	p = 0.9	$p = 1.10{\times}10^{\text{-5}}$	p = 0.057	$p=6.5{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.19
20	20 PLTP	rs6065906	C	T	Z = -2.03	Z = -2.94	Z = 0.42	Z = -4.9	Z = 1.47	Z = 3.21	Z = 0.26
					p = 0.026	$p=3.3{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.67	$p=1.20{\times}10^{\text{-6}}$	p = 0.068	$p=1.2{\times}10^{\text{-}3}$	p = 0.19

Supplementary Table 8: Compare the association before or after adjusting for lipids

SNP	A1	A2	After adj	usting lipids	Before ad	justing lipids
			Z score	P value	Z score	P value
FPG					•	
rs1260326	С	T	5.9	5.4×10 ⁻⁹	4.05	5.40×10 ⁻⁵
rs3764261	A	C	3.69	2.2×10 ⁻⁴	1.2	0.097
rs1042034	T	C	-3.41	6.0×10 ⁻⁴	-1.87	0.034
rs7205804	A	G	3.28	9.2×10^{-4}	1.17	0.10
rs7811265	A	G	-2.96	2.5×10 ⁻³	-1.81	0.039
rs4810479	C	T	-2.95	2.5×10 ⁻³	-2.08	0.023
rs4420638	A	G	2.92	2.8×10 ⁻³	1.53	0.062
rs17145738	C	T	-2.8	3.9×10^{-3}	-1.65	0.051
rs1030431	G	A	2.67	5.7×10 ⁻³	2.21	0.017
rs4297946	G	C	-2.57	7.4×10^{-3}	-2.81	3.8×10 ⁻³
rs174550	C	T	-2.52	8.4×10^{-3}	-1.88	0.034
HbA1c						
rs1042034	T	С	-3.78	1.62×10 ⁻⁴	-2.98	2.9×10 ⁻³
rs17145738	C	T	-2.76	5.72×10 ⁻³	-2.39	0.017
rs3741414	C	T	2.64	8.3×10^{-3}	2.75	5.9×10 ⁻³
rs4420638	A	G	3.01	2.6×10 ⁻³	1.25	0.21
rs4810479	C	T	-3.91	9.2×10 ⁻⁵	-3.41	6.6×10 ⁻⁴
rs6065906	C	T	-2.94	3.3×10 ⁻³	-2.42	0.016
rs7205804	A	G	2.6	9.2×10 ⁻³	1.12	0.26
rs7811265	A	G	-2.89	3.8×10^{-3}	-2.52	0.012
HOMA-IR						
rs1553318	С	G	-3.21	1.3×10 ⁻³	-2.1	0.036
rs1564348	T	C	-2.7	7.0×10^{-3}	-3.05	2.3×10 ⁻³
rs17145738	C	T	-2.61	9.0×10 ⁻³	-1.07	0.28
rs217386	A	G	-2.71	6.6×10^{-3}	-3.03	2.4×10^{-3}
rs2247056	C	T	2.64	8.2×10^{-3}	2.5	0.012
rs2652834	G	A	3.12	1.8×10^{-3}	1.92	0.054
rs3764261	A	C	5.21	1.8×10^{-3}	3.13	1.8×10 ⁻³
rs7205804	A	G	4.16	3.2×10 ⁻³	1.96	0.05
rs7811265	A	G	-2.72	6.5×10 ⁻³	-1.2	0.23

CHAPTER 7 General discussion

Numerous achievements in diabetes have been made for nearly a hundred years, including those that won seven Nobel Prizes. Similar to the work of most medical scientists, our research in this thesis will also contributes to the treatment and prevention of T2D. However, the road to conquer diabetes fully is still very long. Almost every clinical endocrinologist sometimes feels frustrated by diabetes, since we cannot prevent the progress of its chronic complications effectively with our current regimens, in particular the macrovascular complications including cardiovascular diseases. New targets for therapy or prevention still need to be identified to improve the prognosis for T2D.

Another awkward fact about T2D is based on its heterogeneity. Experienced endocrinologists are always frustrated by some well-controlled diabetic patients who progress rapidly to suffer from chronic complications; while a few patients whose plasma glucose levels are continuously high enjoy their lives freely without complications. Hence, this hetereogeneity only seems to be explained by genetics. However, we cannot differentiate between these two types of diabetic patients when they are diagnosed with T2D. What we can do is use a trial-and-error method, adjusting each regimen according to each patient's response in order to make the patient's regimen as near perfect as possible, which is called "personalized medicine". Eventually, endocrinologists hope to have a method and especially some biomarkers to predict these situations, which new developments in genetics might provide some chance of finding, fortunately.

1. Personalized Medicine in Ancient Times

Personalized medicine, according to its literal meaning, is patient-centric medicine. Hence, personalized medicine dates back to ancient Greek times, when medicine was separated from witchcraft. "The physician must not only be prepared to do what is right himself, but also to make the patient, the attendants, and externals cooperate", Hippocrates said¹. Therefore, personalized medicine in fact appeared when medicine was introduced.

In ancient China, "treat the same disease with different regimens, while treating different diseases with the same regimen" was one of the most important principles of Chinese traditional medicine. The essence of this principle is that the correct treatment is based on careful observation of the patient and analysis, not

merely experience. For instance, a patient considered to be diagnosed with diabetes would often be classified as "Up Jiao", "Middle Jiao" and "Down Jiao" after carefully taking a case history and making a physical examination. If a patient was diagnosed as "Down Jiao", he was believed to suffer from diabetic nephropathy and his regimen would be different from that prescribed for patients of the other two categories.

At that time, the main problems of personalized medicine were lack of information for an accurate diagnosis and a lack of effective treatments. Some regimens of Chinese traditional medicine could alleviate the symptoms of diabetes but could not effectively lower blood glucose, so that those treatments could not delay the progress of diabetes.

Thus, we have had personalized medicine since ancient times, but few effective methods for diagnosis and few effective treatments.

2. Personalized medicine in modern medical practice

There has been much progress made in medicine in the past 100 years and the progress in basic science has provided us with not only the fields of physiology and pathophysiology, but also various types of methods of diagnosis and treatments. This progress has made personalized medicine more important and effective.

2.1 Accurate classifications of diseases are one big step of personalized medicine

Correct classifications of diseases are very important for personalized medicine. In Ancient time, diseases always were diagnosed only according to symptoms and clinical signs. Hence quite a few of patients would be misdiagnosed and personalized medicine could not be effective. In ancient China, thirsty and emaciation were characteristics of diabetes; but sometimes patients of untypical hyperthyroidism would be misdiagnosed as diabetes so that they could not be correctly treated by personalized medicine. However, measurement of blood glucose levels gave us an accurate method of differential diagnosis so that we can effectively treat diabetic patients. Classification of T1D and T2D by Himsworth in 1936 was also very important for personalized medicine, so that oral anti-diabetic drugs could be used only for patients of T2D correctly.

2.2 Heterogeneity of complex diseases and importance of personalized medicine

Personalized medicine is especially important for complex diseases like T2D. T2D is a typically heterogeneous disease, which is actually a group of metabolic disorders with the same characteristics of raised blood glucose levels. We have to use the nomination of "T2D" because we do not know enough to make a more detailed and accurate classification. The current classification of diabetes for clinical endocrinologists includes T1D, T2D, gestational diabetes, and other specific types of diabetes. When the mechanism of one group of special diabetic patients was discovered, such as maturity-onset diabetes of the young (MODY), this subgroup was then excluded from T2D and reclassified as a specific subtype of diabetes. Although progress in genetics and other subjects have identified some specific subtypes of diabetes, the remaining group of T2D patients is still heterogeneous. For some patients, beta cell dysfunction is the main cause of T2D, while for other patients, IR may be the most important cause. Different situations need different treatments. As described in Chapter 1, there are several options for treating T2D; hence we always have to use the old method of "trial-and-error" (observation and adjustment) to attain the goal of personalized medicine.

3. Current Situations for Personalized Medicine

3.1 Flourishing of evidence-based medicine (EBM) and rise of personalized medicine

EBM has been the main stream in modern medical practice since the 1990s and had a positive influence on people's health². Almost every common disease has its own guidelines for diagnosis and treatment; these effectively steer professional medical behavior worldwide. However, sometimes the guidelines are mis-used and principles of personalized medicine are neglected. In Italy, a similar percentage of various regimens for T2D were adopted in patient populations of different ages and even with different renal function³. This will lead to poorer outcomes. Such situations also exist in other countries⁴. American Diabetes Association and European Association for the Study of Diabetes therefore gave their annual position statement a new name of "a patient-centered approach"⁵. Furthermore, we should be very careful to evaluate a new drug in clinical trials on specific patient cohorts.

For instance, an example from another disease is Trastuzumab, a monoclonal antibody that binds the *HER2*/neu receptor: it is effective for the patients of breast cancer with overexpression of *HER2*. However, such patients are generally less than 30% of all patients with breast cancer⁶. If we only use data from the clinical trials for general populations of breast cancer patients, this effect would never have been discovered. Therefore, personalized medicine is more and more important for clinical behavior and research.

3.2 Basic medicine offers possibility of detailed classifications and new treatments

As described in 2.2 of this chapter, for personalized medicine it is important to classify diseases into detailed categories, so that treatments will be appropriate. Progress in basic medicine continues to help us make better and better classifications according to the disease etiology. In Chapter 5, we summarized a group of patients with insulin-related IgG-induced dysglycemia and reclassified them according to types of antibody, antigen, and antigen epitopes. Although this classification cannot directly guide the treatment of these diseases today, in the near future, when we can determine each antigen epitope of these patients and when we have various types of insulin analogues, it should be effective. In Chapter 4, we described some patients with insulin allergy. Though we succeeded in using desensitization by CSII, the best treatment for these cases is to determine which specific epitope of insulin induces allergy for each patient, and use the personalized insulin analogue without that specific epitope.

Sometimes basic medicine is especially effective for the personalized treatment of some rare diseases. In Chapter 4, we described two rare cases. We used column chromatography to help identify the existence of insulin-binding proteins in the first case, and we applied the recovery test in the second case to implicate the existence of the insulin-antibody complex, although the serum insulin level was zero. Although both cases were effectively treated by immunosuppressive therapy, the personalized design for each case was the key to making an accurate diagnosis.

3.3 Genetics and personalized medicine

Rapid progress in genetics has revealed the mechanisms of many diseases, especially monogenic diseases. For diabetes, at least 27 monogenic subtypes have been identified so far⁷. As mentioned before, this is a big step towards a more

personalized treatment.

The most successful example is neonatal diabetes mellitus (NDM). Although NDM was recognized more than 200 years ago, genetic etiologies for NDM have mainly been defined in over the past 20 years⁸. Several genes were identified for NDM, including IPF1, GCK, PTF1A, and GLIS3. In 2004, KCNJ11 was identified as one of causal genes of NDM in a case report. Though scientists speculated that NDM was different from type 1 diabetes, the regimen of insulin therapy is generally accepted as the most appropriate treatment. However, the cases of mutations in KCNJ11 or ABCC8 can be successfully treated by sulfonylurea instead of insulin. KCNJ11 encodes one subunit of the ATP-sensitive potassium (K_{ATP}) channel, while ABCC8 encodes other subunit, which is also the receptor for sulfonylurea drugs. Hence it is possible to treat these two types of NDM with sulfonylurea drugs, and subsequent clinical reports confirmed the effect¹⁰. Every patient with NDM should be tested for these two types of mutations before proposing a therapy regimen. Cost-effectiveness studies also showed that genetic testing could lower the total cost of treatment¹¹. Therefore, KCNJ11 and ABCC8 are now tested as new biomarkers for this specific subtype of NDM, which illustrates a successful example of personalized medicine.

MODY is another example of personalized medicine. Although MODY was seen as a specific subtype of T2D for a long time, because age of onset was in adolescence, the principle of treatment for MODY was not very different to that for ordinary T2D patients. However, when the causal genes for various subtypes of MODY were identified, personalized treatments were applied and their effects improved greatly. MODY2 is caused by mutations of glucokinase, a key enzyme of glycolysis – a slightly higher blood glucose levels will accelerate glycolysis. MODY1 and MODY3 are due to mutations of *HNF4alpha* and *HNF1alpha*, respectively: both mutations can increase sensitivity to sulfonylurea drugs. Hence, the treatment for MODY2 is not pharmacotherapy, except if the patient is pregnant, but simple lifestyle intervention. The first choice of treatments for MODY1 and MODY3 should be low-dosage sulfonylurea. MODY1, MODY2, and MODY3 account for 87% of all MODY patients and this personalized therapy means that most MODY patients are given the most appropriate treatment ¹².

Apart from unraveling monogenic diabetes, genetic studies have also made

progress in other respects. The most influential progress was the completion of the Human Genome Project (HGP), which made personalized medicine a hot topic.

4. Personalized medicine reinterpretated by NIH: waiting to be decoded

Personalized medicine has become increasingly popular in the past 15 years because of the Human Genome Project, which was completed in 2000. According to bibliometric studies, the amount of literature on "personalized medicine" increased rapidly just after the completion of HGP¹³. The US National Institutes of Health (NIH) defined personalized medicine as "an emerging practice of medicine that uses an individual's genetic profile to guide decisions made in regard to the prevention, diagnosis, and treatment of disease"¹⁴.

Compared to past eras, the current problem of personalized medicine is not due to limited methods, but to too much information that we cannot (yet) understand. It is similar to having an encyclopedia written in ancient Egyptian hieroglyphics and waiting for it to be decoded. More and more studies are now focusing on how to understand and exploit all the genetic and genomic information available.

5. Personalized Medicine in the Near Future: Pharmacogenetics and Pharmacogenomics

As an important branch of genetics, pharmacogenetics aims to study how genetic variation affects drug response, including pharmacokinetics, pharmacodynamics, and side-effects¹⁵. Before the HGP, pharmacogenetics had revealed a lot of information about personalized medicine, while pharmacogenomics was using genomic technology to extend pharmacogenetics since the completion of the HGP¹⁶. For diabetes, there have been quite a few pharmacogenetic and pharmacogenomic studies on oral anti-diabetic drugs^{17,18} and some examples of pharmacogenetic studies are given below.

5.1 Sulfonylureas

KCNJ11 and ABCC8 encode two subunits of the K_{ATP} channel of beta cells. Hence, it is easy to understand that polymorphisms of these two genes will alter the effects of sulfonylurea drugs^{10,19}. However, CYP2C9 is a gene encoding a

rate-limiting enzyme that can eliminate sulfonylureas, which could affect their hypoglycemic effects by altering their blood concentration^{20,21}. If, in an individual patient, one type of sulfonylurea is both slowly eliminated and sensitive to the K_{ATP} channel, sulfonylurea drugs will be quite an effective treatment for him/her, but it will also be easy to induce severe hypoglycemia. If we have enough information about these genes, we can avoid many hypoglycemic attacks occurring as an adverse reaction to sulfonylurea treatment.

5.2 Glinides

Glinides also stimulate insulin secretion by acting on the K_{ATP} channel of beta cells. For repaglinide, polymorphisms of CYP2C8 and SLCO1B1 affect the plasma concentration^{22,23}, while polymorphisms of KCNJ11 affect the therapeutic response²⁴. There are relatively few pharmacogenetic studies on nateglinide compared to repaglinide, and only CYP2C9 and SLCO1B1 polymorphisms may affect the therapeutic response^{25,26}.

5.3 Metformin

In data from the Diabetes Prevention Program (DPP), *MATE1* gene polymorphisms were found to be associated with insensitivity to metformin²⁷. GWAS showed that rs112112617 in the *ATM* locus was related to metformin treatment success²⁸, while *OCT1* is a gene that can influence the plasma concentration of metformin²⁹⁻³¹. Since we do not know enough about how metformin works, these two genes (particularly *ATM*) will be used not only in personalized medicine, but also to investigate further mechanisms of diabetes etiology.

5.4 Thiazolidinediones

Pharmacodynamic pharmacogenetic studies showed that genes encoding PPARgamma, lipoprotein lipase, adiponectin, and resistin were associated with the effect of pioglitazone therapy^{32,33}, while a *CYP2C8* polymorphism is associated with the plasma concentration of pioglitzaone³⁴.

Pharmacogenetic and pharmacogenomic data can provide more and more pharmacologic data on an individual (such as pharmacodynamics, pharmacokinetics, side-effects, etc.), which will make personalized pharmacotherapy more effective and decrease the adverse side-effects of drugs dramatically.

6. Using Personalized Medicine in Prevention

In Chapter 2, we identified approximately 50 genes related to T2D. The more the risk alleles one individual carries, the higher the chance he/she will suffer from T2D. However, this does not mean that we can predict the development of T2D only from genotypic data, since environmental factors and gene-environment interactions are also very important for its prediction. For example, Pima Indians, who are believed to have a susceptible genotype for T2D, have a much lower prevalence of T2D in northern Mexico than in the nearby southwest USA³⁵. Hence, it is inappropriate for personalized medicine to predict the development of T2D only from genes related to the disease, although in population-based studies, the predictive effect will be more accurate when genetic factors are added to the other known predictive factors³⁶.

In contrast, lifestyle interventions and metformin have proved they can be used to prevent T2D effectively³⁷. Since individual responses to metformin are related to genotype, it is better to choose metformin as a course of treatment for those individuals with alleles which can produce good effects from metformin. If an individual does not have a beneficial effect for metformin, he/she should be encouraged to adopt lifestyle interventions. However, we do not yet have enough data to prove whether successful lifestyle changes are related to certain genetic polymorphisms.

7. Personalized Medicine and Other "Omics" Data

After high-throughput techniques were successfully used in genomics, similar techniques were applied to other fields, leading to transcriptomics, proteomics, lipidomics, metabolomics, etc. This means that we can now study the data of RNA, proteins, lipids, metabolites, etc., and we can also acquire epigenetic information to compose "epigenomic profiles" by similar techniques. Genomics provides us with information on someone's DNA, which is relatively constant in an individual, but other "omics" data can give us more instant information at a certain time and state. The major problem today is that we cannot effectively explore all this data. With further progress in bioinformatics, and once we can decode various types of information, personalized medicine will become a much more powerful tool.

8. Systems Biology: Research into Mechanisms and Personalized Medicine

As Margaret A. Hamburg and Francis S. Collins described³⁸, "we are now building a national highway system for personalized medicine", which means that our current research is similar to creating a network-like system with our "omics" databases for complex diseases, such as T2D. The challenge we are now facing is how to understand various types of data as an integrated system instead of millions of bits of detailed information. This is what systems biology methods can help us achieve.

In Chapter 1, we briefly introduced the ideas and goals of systems biology. Although systems science became a recognized discipline some 60 years ago, systems biology was only adopted by medical research less than 15 years ago, almost at the same time as the start of the HGP.

In spite of many different definitions, systems biology approaches explore the huge complexity of biological systems. Compared to traditional methods, which are like "blind men feeling an elephant", systems biology approaches aim to understand biological systems from the insights provided by systems science. These are similar to seeing the whole elephant as described by blind men. Since "omics" databases have provided us with information from various levels of human biology, the most important topic of systems biology has become how to discover the complex interactions.

Diabetes is a special disease for systems biology: glucose metabolism has its own negative-feedback systems and interacts with other feedback systems, such as lipid metabolism, the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system, etc. Although we have a deep understanding of many details of the pathophysiological process of diabetes, it is far from enough for providing true personalized medicine. Thus, systems biology should be applied to the interactions of various kinds of information. In Chapter 6, we investigated the pleiotropic effects of lipid genes on glucose-related traits, and surprisingly found their direct, although weak, effect is to prevent blood glucose from increasing. This example reveals the complexity of genes and their actions, and it would be beneficial to investigate the further mechanisms. As more and more mechanisms are discovered, we can attain the "P4" level of medicine

(predictive, preventive, personalized, participatory) that systems biology offers, especially in relation to personalized medicine³⁹.

9. Conclusion

Although personalized medicine was first practiced in ancient times, it has been endowed with more and more connotations following the progress of modern science and technology. To be able to make a detailed classification of subgroups of patients is a big step towards offering personalized medicine. In contrast to earlier times, in the current post-GWAS era, we are now seeing huge amounts of "omics" data that we cannot yet understand, although we know it will eventually help us to offer personalized medicine. Our major challenge is how to "decode" these data, and this is dependent on the progress being made in systems biology, which aims at understanding the complexity of biological systems from insights gained by systems science.

References

- 1. Diamandopoulos A, Goudas P, Oreopoulos D. Thirty-six Hippocratic aphorisms of nephrologic interest. *Am J Kidney Dis.* Jul 2009;54(1):143-153.
- 2. Sackett DL, Rosenberg WM, Gray JA, Haynes RB, Richardson WS. Evidence based medicine: what it is and what it isn't. *BMJ*. Jan 13 1996;312(7023):71-72.
- 3. Solini A, Penno G, Bonora E, et al. Diverging association of reduced glomerular filtration rate and albuminuria with coronary and noncoronary events in patients with type 2 diabetes: the renal insufficiency and cardiovascular events (RIACE) Italian multicenter study. *Diabetes Care.* Jan 2012;35(1):143-149.
- 4. Raz I, Riddle MC, Rosenstock J, et al. Personalized management of hyperglycemia in type 2 diabetes: reflections from a Diabetes Care Editors' Expert Forum. *Diabetes Care*. Jun 2013;36(6):1779-1788.
- 5. Inzucchi SE, Bergenstal RM, Buse JB, et al. Management of hyperglycemia in type 2 diabetes: a patient-centered approach: position statement of the American Diabetes Association (ADA) and the European Association for the Study of Diabetes (EASD). *Diabetes Care*. Jun 2012;35(6):1364-1379.
- 6. Piccart-Gebhart MJ, Procter M, Leyland-Jones B, et al. Trastuzumab after adjuvant chemotherapy in HER2-positive breast cancer. *N Engl J Med.* Oct 20 2005;353(16):1659-1672.
- 7. Malandrino N, Smith RJ. Personalized medicine in diabetes. Clin Chem. Feb 2011;57(2):231-240.
- 8. Greeley SA, Tucker SE, Naylor RN, Bell GI, Philipson LH. Neonatal diabetes mellitus: a model for personalized medicine. *Trends Endocrinol Metab*. Aug 2010;21(8):464-472.

- Gloyn AL, Pearson ER, Antcliff JF, et al. Activating mutations in the gene encoding the ATPsensitive potassium-channel subunit Kir6.2 and permanent neonatal diabetes. N Engl J Med. Apr 29 2004;350(18):1838-1849.
- 10. Hamming KS, Soliman D, Matemisz LC, et al. Coexpression of the type 2 diabetes susceptibility gene variants KCNJ11 E23K and ABCC8 S1369A alter the ATP and sulfonylurea sensitivities of the ATP-sensitive K(+) channel. *Diabetes*. Oct 2009;58(10):2419-2424.
- 11. Greeley SA, John PM, Winn AN, et al. The cost-effectiveness of personalized genetic medicine: the case of genetic testing in neonatal diabetes. *Diabetes Care*. Mar 2011;34(3):622-627.
- 12. McCarthy MI, Hattersley AT. Learning from molecular genetics: novel insights arising from the definition of genes for monogenic and type 2 diabetes. *Diabetes*. Nov 2008;57(11):2889-2898.
- 13. Emmert-Streib F. Personalized medicine: Has it started yet? A reconstruction of the early history. *Front Genet.* 2012;3:313.
- 14. Ginsburg GS, Willard HF. Genomic and personalized medicine: foundations and applications. *Transl Res.* Dec 2009:154(6):277-287.
- 15. Roses AD. Pharmacogenetics and future drug development and delivery. *Lancet*. Apr 15 2000;355(9212):1358-1361.
- 16. Giacomini KM, Yee SW, Ratain MJ, Weinshilboum RM, Kamatani N, Nakamura Y. Pharmacogenomics and patient care: one size does not fit all. *Sci Transl Med.* Sep 26 2012;4(153):153ps118.
- 17. Manolopoulos VG, Ragia G, Tavridou A. Pharmacogenomics of oral antidiabetic medications: current data and pharmacoepigenomic perspective. *Pharmacogenomics*. Aug 2011;12(8):1161-1191.
- 18. Pearson ER. Pharmacogenetics in diabetes. Curr Diab Rep. Apr 2009;9(2):172-181.
- 19. Feng Y, Mao G, Ren X, et al. Ser1369Ala variant in sulfonylurea receptor gene ABCC8 is associated with antidiabetic efficacy of gliclazide in Chinese type 2 diabetic patients. *Diabetes Care*. Oct 2008;31(10):1939-1944.
- 20. Kirchheiner J, Brockmoller J, Meineke I, et al. Impact of CYP2C9 amino acid polymorphisms on glyburide kinetics and on the insulin and glucose response in healthy volunteers. *Clin Pharmacol Ther.* Apr 2002;71(4):286-296.
- 21. Zhou K, Donnelly L, Burch L, et al. Loss-of-function CYP2C9 variants improve therapeutic response to sulfonylureas in type 2 diabetes: a Go-DARTS study. *Clin Pharmacol Ther.* Jan 2010;87(1):52-56.
- 22. Kalliokoski A, Neuvonen M, Neuvonen PJ, Niemi M. Different effects of SLCO1B1 polymorphism on the pharmacokinetics and pharmacodynamics of repaglinide and nateglinide. *J Clin Pharmacol*. Mar 2008;48(3):311-321.
- 23. Rodriguez-Antona C, Niemi M, Backman JT, et al. Characterization of novel CYP2C8 haplotypes and their contribution to paclitaxel and repaglinide metabolism. *Pharmacogenomics J.* Aug 2008;8(4):268-277.
- 24. He YY, Zhang R, Shao XY, et al. Association of KCNJ11 and ABCC8 genetic polymorphisms with response to repaglinide in Chinese diabetic patients. *Acta Pharmacol Sin.* Aug 2008;29(8):983-989.
- 25. Zhang W, He YJ, Han CT, et al. Effect of SLCO1B1 genetic polymorphism on the

- pharmacokinetics of nateglinide. Br J Clin Pharmacol. Nov 2006;62(5):567-572.
- 26. Sabia H, Sunkara G, Ligueros-Saylan M, et al. Effect of a selective CYP2C9 inhibitor on the pharmacokinetics of nateglinide in healthy subjects. *Eur J Clin Pharmacol*. Aug 2004;60(6):407-412.
- 27. Jablonski KA, McAteer JB, de Bakker PI, et al. Common variants in 40 genes assessed for diabetes incidence and response to metformin and lifestyle intervention in the diabetes prevention program. *Diabetes*. Oct 2010;59(10):2672-2681.
- 28. Zhou K, Bellenguez C, Spencer CC, et al. Common variants near ATM are associated with glycemic response to metformin in type 2 diabetes. *Nat Genet.* Feb 2011;43(2):117-120.
- 29. Shu Y, Sheardown SA, Brown C, et al. Effect of genetic variation in the organic cation transporter 1 (OCT1) on metformin action. *J Clin Invest*. May 2007;117(5):1422-1431.
- 30. Shu Y, Brown C, Castro RA, et al. Effect of genetic variation in the organic cation transporter 1, OCT1, on metformin pharmacokinetics. *Clin Pharmacol Ther.* Feb 2008;83(2):273-280.
- 31. Tzvetkov MV, Vormfelde SV, Balen D, et al. The effects of genetic polymorphisms in the organic cation transporters OCT1, OCT2, and OCT3 on the renal clearance of metformin. *Clin Pharmacol Ther*: Sep 2009;86(3):299-306.
- 32. Ramirez-Salazar M, Perez-Luque E, Fajardo-Araujo M, Garza SM, Malacara JM. Effect of the Pro12Ala polymorphism of the PPAR gamma 2 gene on response to pioglitazone treatment in menopausal women. *Menopause*. Nov-Dec 2008;15(6):1151-1156.
- 33. Hsieh MC, Lin KD, Tien KJ, et al. Common polymorphisms of the peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor-gamma (Pro12Ala) and peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor-gamma coactivator-1 (Gly482Ser) and the response to pioglitazone in Chinese patients with type 2 diabetes mellitus. *Metabolism.* Aug 2010;59(8):1139-1144.
- 34. Tornio A, Niemi M, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT. Trimethoprim and the CYP2C8*3 allele have opposite effects on the pharmacokinetics of pioglitazone. *Drug Metab Dispos*. Jan 2008;36(1):73-80
- 35. Schulz LO, Bennett PH, Ravussin E, et al. Effects of traditional and western environments on prevalence of type 2 diabetes in Pima Indians in Mexico and the U.S. *Diabetes Care*. Aug 2006;29(8):1866-1871.
- 36. Lin X, Song K, Lim N, et al. Risk prediction of prevalent diabetes in a Swiss population using a weighted genetic score--the CoLaus Study. *Diabetologia*. Apr 2009;52(4):600-608.
- 37. Knowler WC, Barrett-Connor E, Fowler SE, et al. Reduction in the incidence of type 2 diabetes with lifestyle intervention or metformin. *N Engl J Med.* Feb 7 2002;346(6):393-403.
- 38. Hamburg MA, Collins FS. The path to personalized medicine. *N Engl J Med.* Jul 22 2010;363(4):301-304.
- 39. Hood L. Systems biology and p4 medicine: past, present, and future. *Rambam Maimonides Med J.* Apr 2013;4(2):e0012.

Summary

Type 2 diabetes (T2D) has become one of the most common chronic diseases worldwide in the past 20-30 years. Although the discovery of insulin was an epochmaking achievement in the history of treating diabetes, we still face problems that insulin treatment cannot solve. And there are other, new, problems arising as side-effects from the use of insulin, for example insulin-induced hypoglycemia. The crucial issue is that we still cannot prevent the chronic and often severe complications of T2D, nor have we found an ideal way to prevent T2D developing. It is vitally important to investigate the mechanisms of T2D, so that we can fight the disease more effectively in the near future. In this thesis I look at novel mechanisms which may lead to prevention and treatment of T2D, and I describe investigations into some of these mechanisms from different pespectives, including important findings from genetic studies.

In Chapter 1 I give a brief historical overview of the therapeutics of diabetes since insulin was introduced for clinical application. Insulin has significantly extended the lives of diabetes patients, but it has also provided clinical doctors and scientists with the chance to observe the outcome of chronic diabetic complications, which still remain unresolved. We need new drugs to prevent and treat T2D effectively, and therefore we need to investigate more of the mechanisms active in T2D, especially from the genetics viewpoint. Insulin can cause serious side-effects, which, although not as common as when it was first introduced as a treatment, still remain a problem. To solve these problems we need to discover the mechanisms of T2D and understand them better.

In Chapter 2, I report a review of 50 loci associated with T2D; these were mainly discovered by genome-wide association studies. The new candidate genes thus identified will be potential targets for anti-diabetic drugs in the future. Based on our current knowledge of their presumed molecular functions, we have classified them into various categories and discuss the relationships between the functions of each category and the current treatments for T2D.

In Chapter 3, I discuss whether hypertriglyceridemia and low-HDL cholesterol can be causal factors in the development of insulin resistance. If this is true, we

could prevent T2D by intervening in the hyper¬triglyceridemia and low-HDL cholesterol, which would represent good progress towards preventing T2D. I report a review of the evidence from epidemiological, genetic and intervention studies that supports this hypothesis.

Chapters 4 and 5 cover treatment of the side-effects caused by insulin therapy. In Chapter 4, I introduce CSII as a method of desensitization therapy as an alternative to multi-dose injections in T2D patients with insulin allergy. Although CSII has been used to treat insulin allergy for more than 20 years, the patients who could tolerate insulin therapy by CSII have to use it for the rest of their life. While our cases show success in desensitization by CSII, they also indicate a novel mechanism of T2D related to immune tolerance. In Chapter 5 I describe two cases with contrasting clinical symptoms, but due to similar mechanisms, with both related to anti-insulin antibody (AIA)-induced dysglycemia. Case 1 is a patient with severe hypoglycemia but no anti-insulin antibody could be detected in his serum, and he was eventually correctly diagnosed based on the results of column chromatography. Case 2 is a patient with severe hyperglycemia. His daily insulin dosage reached 650-800 IU, but his serum insulin was zero. We used a recovery test to show the existence of insulin in his serum. His treatments were similar to immune-suppressive regimens. Hence, we suggest a new classification for insulinrelated antibody-induced dysglycemia that is according to the pathophysiological mechanisms involved

In Chapter 6, I report an investigation into the effects of lipid genes on glucose-related traits. In contrast to the strong correlation between dyslipidemia and glucose-related traits at a clinical level, the genetic components they share are surprisingly few. Genome-wide association studies have identified 95 loci that explain a substantial proportion of variance in blood lipids, which makes it possible to detect their effects on glucose-related traits. In this study, we focused on 95 lipid loci and tested their association collectively and individually with fasting glucose, glycated hemoglobin (HbA1c), and insulin resistance in two independent cohorts (10,995 subjects from LifeLines and 2,438 subjects from PREVEND). However, in contrast to their phenotypic relationship, the genetic predisposition to dyslipidemia showed a pleiotropic effect in lowering the levels of glucose traits. After adjusting for circulating lipid levels, higher TG, LDL and TC risk scores, and a lower HDL

risk score were correlated with lower levels of fasting plasma glucose, HbA1c and HOMA-IR. Furthermore, at single SNP level, 15 lipid loci showed pleiotropic association with glucose traits at P = 0.01 level and eight of them (*CETP, MLXIPL, PILP, GCKR, APOB, APOE-C1-C2, CYP7A1* and *TIMD4*) had an opposing allelic direction on dyslipidemia and glucose levels. These unexpected results suggest a complex genetic regulation of the lipids and glucose metabolism, and a complex metabolic interplay between them.

In Chapter 7 I introduce a brief history of personalized medicine and discuss the contributions made by the research reported in this thesis to current and future personalized medicine strategies.

In conclusion, the work in this thesis shows our endeavors, in several respects, in investigating mechanisms for preventing and treating T2D. The paradoxical finding that a genetic predisposition to dyslipidemia shows a pleiotropic effect to lowering the levels of glucose traits is expected to lead to novel mechanistic insights into this disease. However, the effect sizes are still modest and they cannot be applied in clinical medicine yet. There is still much to do before the common, chronic disease of type 2 diabetes is defeated.

Samenvatting

Type 2 diabetes (T2D) is wereldwijd een van de meest voorkomende chronische ziektes geworden in de laatste 20-30 jaar. Alhoewel de ontdekking van insuline een gigantisch succes is in de geschiedenis van diabetes behandeling, moeten we nog verschillende problemen overkomen die insuline nog niet heeft opgelost. Daarnaast zijn er een aantal nieuwe problemen opgedoken als bijwerkingen van insuline gebruik zoals bijvoorbeeld insuline geïnduceerde hypoglycemie. Het cruciale probleem is dat we de chronische en vaak ernstige complicaties van T2D niet kunnen voorkomen en we ook ideale methode ter preventie van T2D ontwikkeling nog niet hebben gevonden. Het is van vitaal belang om nieuwe mechanismen van T2D te onderzoeken zodat we T2D effectiever kunnen bestrijden in de nabije toekomst. In dit proefschrift bekijk ik nieuwe mechanismen voor preventie en behandeling van T2D, en beschrijf ik een aantal studies naar nieuwe mechanismen vanuit verschillende perspectieven inclusief belangrijke bevindingen vanuit genetische studies.

In hoofdstuk 1 geef ik een kort historisch overzicht van diabetes therapie sinds de introductie van insuline in de kliniek. Insuline heeft het leven van diabetes patiënten significant verlengd, maar het heeft klinische dokters en wetenschappers de mogelijkheid gegeven om de complicaties die gepaard gaan met chronische diabetes te observeren. Deze complicaties zijn tot op dit moment nog niet opgelost. Om T2D effectief te voorkomen en behandelen is er een dringende behoefte aan nieuwe medicijnen. Hiervoor is meer onderzoek nodig naar mechanismen die actief zijn in T2D, vooral vanuit de genetisch oogpunt. Insuline kan serieuze bijwerkingen veroorzaken, die, alhoewel niet zo frequent als eerder, nog steeds een probleem vormen. Om oplossingen te vinden voor deze problemen moeten we eerst de mechanismen die aan T2D ten grondslag liggen ontdekken en ze beter begrijpen.

In Hoofdstuk 2 geef ik een overzicht van 50 loci geassocieerd met T2D die vooral ontdekt zijn door genoom-wijde associatie studies. De nieuw geïdentificeerde kandidaat genen zijn potentiële doelwitten van anti-diabetische medicijnen in de toekomst. Gebaseerd op onze huidige kennis van hun veronderstelde moleculaire functie, hebben we ze ingedeeld in verschillende categorieën en bespreken we de

relatie tussen functie van elke categorie en de huidige behandeling van T2D.

In hoofdstuk 3 bespreek ik of hypertriglycemie en laag-HDL cholesterol causale factoren kunnen zijn in de ontwikkeling van insuline resistentie. Als dit klopt, dan kunnen we een flinke voortgang boeken in de preventie van T2D door in te grijpen in de hypertriglycemie en laag-HDL cholesterol. Ik geef een overzicht van bewijs van epidemiologische, genetische en interventie studies die deze theorie ondersteunen.

Hoofdstuk 4 en 5 beslaan de behandeling van bijwerkingen veroorzaakt door insuline therapie. In hoofdstuk 4 introduceer ik CSII, een desensitisatie therapie als een alternatief voor de veelvoudige dosis injecties in T2D patiënten met insuline allergie. Alhoewel CSII al voor meer dan 20 jaar wordt gebruikt als behandeling voor insuline allergie, moeten de patiënten die insuline therapie door CSII tolereren het de rest van hun leven blijven gebruiken. Terwijl onze cases succes laten zien in desensitisatie door CSII, is er ook een indicatie van een nieuw mechanisme van T2D gerelateerd aan immuun tolerantie. In hoofdstuk 5 beschrijf ik twee cases met tegenstrijdige klinische symptomen, maar door een vergelijkbaar mechanisme die beide gerelateerd zijn aan anti-insuline antilichamen (AIA)-geïnduceerde dysglycemie. Case 1 is een patiënt met ernstige hypoglycemie maar anti-insuline antilichamen konden niet worden aangetoond in zijn serum. De patiënt werd uiteindelijk correct gediagnosticeerd op basis van kolom chromatografie. Case 2 is een patiënt met ernstige hyperglycemie. Zijn dagelijkse insuline dosis bereikte 650-800 IU, maar zijn serum insuline was nul. We hebben een herstel test gebruikt om de aanwezigheid van insuline in zijn serum aan te tonen. Zijn behandeling was vergelijkbaar met immuun onderdrukkende therapie. Derhalve stellen we een nieuwe classificatie van insuline-gerelateerde antilichaam- geïnduceerde dysglycemie voor op basis van betrokken pathofysiologische mechanismen.

In hoofdstuk 6 doe ik verslag van een onderzoek dat in gaat op de effecten van lipiden op glucose-gerelateerde kenmerken. In tegenstelling tot de sterke correlatie tussen dyslipidemie en glucose-gerelateerde kenmerken op het klinische niveau, zijn de overeenkomsten op genetisch niveau verrassend beperkt. Genoomwijde associatie studies hebben 95 loci geïdentificeerd die een substantieel deel van de variatie in bloed lipiden verklaren, wat het mogelijk maakt om het effect op glucose-gerelateerde eigenschappen te detecteren. In deze studie hebben we

ons geconcentreerd op 95 lipiden loci en hebben we hun associatie gezamenlijk en individueel met gevast bloedsuikerspiegel, geglycosyleerde hemoglobine (HbA1c), en insuline resistentie in twee onafhankelijke cohorts (10.995 individuen van Lifelines en 2.438 individuen van PREVEND) bepaald. Echter, in tegenstelling tot hun fenotypische relatie, laat de genetische predispositie tot dyslipedemie een pleiotropisch effect zien in verlaging van glucose kenmerken. Na aanpassing van de circulerende lipide spiegels, werden hogere TG, LDL en TC risico scores, en een lagere HDL risico score gecorreleerd aan lagere spiegels van gevast bloedsuiker, HbA1c en HOMA-IR. Bovendien, op enkel SNP niveau, 15 lipide loci lieten een pleiotropische associatie zien met glucose kenmerken op P = 0.01 niveau en 8 van deze genen (CETP, MLXIPL, PILP, GCKR, APOB, APOE-C1-C2, CYP7A1 en TIMD4) hadden een tegengesteld effect op dyslipidemie en glucose spiegels. Deze onverwachte effecten suggereren een complexe genetische regulatie en metabole interactie van lipiden en glucose metabolisme.

In hoofdstuk 7 introduceer ik kort de geschiedenis van persoonsgebonden geneeskunde en bespreek ik de bijdrage van onderzoek gerapporteerd in dit proefschrift aan huidige en toekomstige strategieën van persoonsgebonden geneeskunde.

In conclusie, het werk in dit proefschrift toont onze pogingen, om vanuit verschillende aspecten, mechanismen te onderzoeken ter preventie en behandeling van T2D. De paradoxale bevinding dat een genetische predispositie tot dyslipidemie een pleiotropisch effect op verlaging van glucose kenmerken laat zien, wekt de verwachting dat dit tot nieuwe mechanistische inzichten kan leiden van deze ziekte. Alhoewel, de effecten nog bescheiden zijn, kunnen ze op dit moment nog niet worden toegepast in de kliniek. Er is nog steeds veel te doen voordat de veel voorkomende chronische ziekte diabetes verslagen is.

Acknowledgements

I would like to take this opportunity to express my gratitude to everyone who helped me throughout my PhD study.

My deepest gratitude goes first and foremost to my promoters, Prof. Marten Hofker and Prof. Cisca Wijmenga. I have learned a lot and it is a pity that I have no time to study more. Now I have begun to know not only how to become a scientist, but also how to be an excellent supervisor. I hope, in the near future, my name will appear in your collaborators on our website after it is deleted from the list of PhD students.

My heartfelt thankfulness also goes to my co-promoter, Dr. Jingyuan Fu, for her great efforts to every respects of my PhD study. Without your help, I could not have attained the final stage of my thesis. You lead me to the mysterious palace of bioinformatics, but two years passed quickly. Your wisdom has changed the fate of my research. I wish that I could have a chance to see the treasure in this palace.

In addition, I am deeply indebted to Prof. Harold Snieder, for his scientific guidance and collaboration which broadened my knowledge about genetic epidemiology. Your enthusiasm and positive attitude help me quite a lot.

Dear Bart, Debby and Kuif, it is very happy to work in the same group with you. And thank you also for your suggestions and support for everything! Dear Ingrid van der Strate, Ingrid Engelsman, Marijke Schreurs, Pascal, Henk, Daphne, Nicolette, Niels, Bastiaan, Marcel, Marcela, Anouk, Paulina, Nanda, Fareeba, Alina, Tobias, Federico, William, Johanna, Biljana, Brenda and other people in our group, the time we spent will be one of my best memories in my life. Dear Jackie, I really appreciate your talent for language; and your help is always important.

I also like to sincerely thank all of my coauthors, and all scientists, medical workers and participants associated with LifeLines study and PREVEND study.

Special thanks to my paranimfen: Tobias Wijshake and Marijke vd sijde, you help me a lot, especially all issures about Dutch language.

I'm also grateful to the reading committee members: Prof. dr. R.P. Stolk, Prof. dr. B.H.R. Wolffenbuttel and Prof. dr. A.J.W. Scheurink. Thank you very much for your critical reading and precious time!

My dear friends: Zhao Bo, Wang Bin, Wang Qi, Li Ranran, Zhang Jianlei, Zhang Chunyan, Li Ming, Niu Xiaoyu, Yu Hongjuan, Wu Rui, Li Jun, Chen Hui, Zeng Xiang, Zhao Ting, Wang Cuifeng, Wang Rong, Yan Xiaomei, Pang Chao, Li Hongying, Li Eesoo, Qing Jing, Cao Junjun, Han Bing, Cao Qi, Yu Lili, Zhou Kai, Zhang Xiang, and other good friends, I will cherish our friendship forever.

Besides, I would like to thank Sun Mengqing for her nice cover painting and Han Peng for his great help for layout of this thesis.

I would also like to show my respect to Prof. Shi Yifan, Prof. Deng Jieying and Prof. Jin Zimeng, thank you for leading me into the world of endocrinology. Dear Dr. Shi, I hope you happy in heaven! I must write a perfect biography for you.

Now it's turn to give deepest thanks to my family. Dear Jun, we have experienced too much happiness and sadness. Thank for your continuous support, and also support from my parents and parents in law.

Finally, I would like to extend my gratitude to one of my academic role models, prof. dr. Isidore Snapper, a Dutch physician who was then the director of department of medicine in Peking Union Medical College (1938-1941). In 1913, he received PhD degree from University of Groningen. I'm glad to closely approach the same title, exactly 100 years after graduation of Dr. Snapper.

Jose Jose

Curriculum Vitae

Naishi Li was born on November 3, 1974 in Yangzhou, China. After graduation from Yangzhou high school of Jiangsu Province, Naishi Li was admitted to Peking Union Medical College (PUMC, in Beijing, China) in 1992. He received premedical training (1992-1995) in college of life science, Peking University (Beijing, China). Then he studied in PUMC, and graduated with the Medical Doctor Degree in 2000. During the last year in PUMC, he completed his thesis on serum IGFBP1 levels of Chinese obese patients under supervision of prof. Yifan Shi and prof. Jieying Deng, professors of department of endocrinology at Peking Union Medical College Hospital (PUMCH). Since then, he had been working as a clinical doctor of endocrinology in PUMCH for more than 11 years and did clinical research on obesity, diabetes mellitus, insulin allergy, short statue and some puberty disorders. He started his PhD project in January 2012 at University Medical Center Groningen, Department of Molecular Genetics. He works under supervision of dr. Jingyuan Fu and prof. dr. Marten H. Hofker, and the results of PhD research are presented in this thesis.

List of Publications

English Journal papers

- 1. **Li** N*, van der Sijde MR*, LifeLines Cohort Study, Bakker SJ, Dullaart RP, van der Harst P, Gansevoort RT, Elbers CC, Wijmenga C, Snieder H, Hofker MH, Fu J (2013) Genetic predisposition to dyslipidemia pleiotropically lowers plasma glucose, HbA1c and HOMA-IR levels. *Submitted*. (*These authors contributed equally)
- 2. **Li N**, Fu J, Koonen DP, Kuivenhoven JA, Snieder H, Hofker MH (2013) Are Hypertriglyceridemia and low HDL Causal Factors in the Development of Insulin Resistance? *Conditionally accepted*
- 3. Zhu HJ, Ding HH, Deng JY, Pan H, Wang LJ, **Li NS**, Wang XQ, Shi YF, Gong FY (2013) Inhibition of preadipocyte differentiation and adipogenesis by zinc-2-glycoprotein treatment in 3T3-L1 cells. J Diabetes Invest 4 (3):252-260

- 4. Zhang DM, Xue HD, Duan L, Li J, **Li NS**, Jin ZY (2013) A Small Solitary Pulmonary Nodule Discovered by (18)F-fluorodeoxyglucose Positron Emission Tomography and CT: Rare Infection Instead of Rare Tumor. Chin Med Sci J 27 (4):249-252.
- 5. Zhu HJ, Dong CX, Pan H, Ping XC, **Li NS**, Dai YF, Wang LJ, Yang HB, Zhao WG, Gong FY (2012) rs4215 SNP in zinc-alpha2-glycoprotein gene is associated with obesity in Chinese north Han population. Gene 500 (2):211-215.
- 6. Pan H, Ping XC, Zhu HJ, Gong FY, Dong CX, **Li NS**, Wang LJ, Yang HB (2012) Association of myostatin gene polymorphisms with obesity in Chinese north Han human subjects. Gene 494 (2):237-241.
- 7. Zhu HJ, Dai YF, Wang O, Li M, Lu L, Zhao WG, Xing XP, Pan H, Li NS, Gong FY (2011) Generalized glucocorticoid resistance accompanied with an adrenocortical adenoma and caused by a novel point mutation of human glucocorticoid receptor gene. Chin Med J (Engl) 124 (4):551-555
- 8. **Li N** (2011) Liu Shih-Hao: pioneer of translational medicine in China. Sci China Life Sci 54 (12):1089-1095.
- 9. Zhu Y, **Li NS**^{\$}, Lu L, Chen S, Xing XP, Meng XW, Guan H, Tan L, Lu K, Meng YX (2010) Hypercalcemic crisis due to a mediastinal parathyroid cyst diagnosed by ultrasound-guided fine needle aspiration. Chin Med J (Engl) 123 (24):3731-3733 (\$corresponding author)
- 10. Zhao Y, He X, Huang C, Fu X, Shi X, Wu Y, Han Y, **Li N**, Heng CK (2010) The impacts of thiazolidinediones on circulating C-reactive protein levels in different diseases: a meta-analysis. Diabetes Res Clin Pract 90 (3):279-287.
- 11. Zhang D, **Li N**^{\$} (2010) Professor Liu Shih-hao and the first case study of insulinoma in China. Chin Med Sci J 25 (4):246-249. (\$corresponding author)
- 12. Gong FY, Zhang SJ, Deng JY, Zhu HJ, Pan H, **Li NS**, Shi YF (2009) Zinc-alpha2-glycoprotein is involved in regulation of body weight through inhibition of lipogenic enzymes in adipose tissue. Int J Obes (Lond) 33 (9):1023-1030.
- 13. Zhang S, Li YX, **Li NS**, Li WH, Zhu HJ, Gu F, Wang H (2009) Octreotide acetate long-acting release in treatment of pancreatic neuroendocrine tumors. Chin Med J (Engl) 122 (13):1582-1584
- 14. Yang H, **Li N**^s, Xu L, Xia W (2009) Severe hydronephrosis in nephrogenic diabetes insipidus. Clin Med Res 7 (4):170-171. (^scorresponding author)

15. Zhang Y, Xiao X, Liu Y, Zhu X, Li W, Li N, Yuan T, Wang H (2008) The association of the PAX4 gene with type 1 diabetes in Han Chinese. Diabetes Res Clin Pract 81 (3):365-369.

Book chapters:

- 1. Wolfs M*, **Li N***, Fu J, Wijmenga C, van Haeften TW, Hofker MH. (2013) Genetic Insights Through Genome Wide Association Studies in Type 2 Diabetes Mellitus will Lead to New Therapeutics. Changing Views on Living Organisms, vol 1, 1 edn. Bentham eBooks, pp 210-240 (*These authors contributed equally)
- 2. Li N (2009) Pituitary diseases. In: Sung JJ, Wang JY, Shen T (ed) Essential Internal Medicine. 1 edn. People's Medical Publishing House, Beijing, pp 432-438
- 3. **Li N** (2009) Disorders of sex hormone. In: Sung JJ, Wang JY, Shen T (ed) Essential Internal Medicine. 1 edn. People's Medical Publishing House, Beijing, pp 451-456

English Presentations (1st author)

- 1. **Li N**, Gong F, Li Y, Zhu H, Li M, Zhang D, Pan H. Serum INSL3 concentrations increase during male puberty in the Mongolian population of East Asia. 9th Joint Meeting of Paediatric Endocrinology (ESPE PES APEG APPES ASPAE JSPE SLEP), September 19 22, 2013, Milan, Italy. (Poster presentation)
- 2. **Li N**, van der Sijde MR, LifeLines Cohort Study, Bakker SJ, Dullaart RP, van der Harst P, Gansevoort RT, Wijmenga C, Snieder H, Hofker MH, Fu J. Polygenic Risk Models Suggest Protective Effects of Lipid Genes on Plasma Glucose, HbA1c and HOMA-IR levels". 36th European Lipoprotein Club meeting, September 9-12, 2013, Tutzing, Germany. (Poster presentation)
- 3. **N Li**, T Yuan, L Duan, M Li. Antibody-induced Severe Insulin Resistance Syndrome Successfully Diagnosed by Recovery Test. Annual Dutch Diabetes Research Meeting, November 29-30, 2013, Oosterbeek, the Netherlands. (Oral presentation)
- 4. **N Li**, R Chen, Y Zhu, L Xu, H Zhang, Y Li, K Zhang, M Li. Judgement of a patient of autoimmune hypoglycemia whose insulin autoantibody is pseudonegative. 14th International Congress of Endocrinology, March 26-30, 2010,

Kyoto, Japan. (Poster presentation)

5. **N Li**, W Li, H Wang. Intensively perioperative glycemic control with glargine in a group of perioperative patients with type 2 diabetic mellitus. 20th World Diabetes Congress, Oct 18-22, 2009, Montreal, Canada. (Poster presentation)

Abbreviations

BIP Bezafibrate Infarction Prevention trial

CAD coronary artery disease

CETP cholesterol ester transfer protein
CLIA Chemiluminescence immuno assays
CSII continuous subcutaneous insulin infusion

DIDMOND Diabetes Insipidus, Diabetes Mellitus, Optic Atrophy, and Deafness

DPP United States Diabetes Prevention Program

DPP- IV Dipeptidyl Peptidase IV

DPS Finland Diabetes Prevention Study

EBM Evidence-based medicine

ELISA Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay

ER endoplasmic reticulum
FPG fasting plasma glucose
GLUT4 Glucose transporter type 4
GWAS genome-wide association studies
HDL-C high-density lipoprotein cholesterol

HGP Human Genome Project

HOMA-IR homeostatic model assessment-insulin resistance

IAS Insulin autoimmune syndrome IDPP India Diabetes Prevention Program

IFCC International Federation of Clinical Chemistry and Laboratory Medicine

IFG Impaired fasting glucose IGT Impaired glucose tolerance IGT impaired glucose tolerance

IR insulin resistance

LDL-C low-density lipoprotein cholesterol

LPL lipoprotein lipase MDI multiple dose injection

MODY Maturity onset diabetes of the young

MR Mendelian randomization
NAFLD nonalcoholic fatty liver disease
NDM Neonatal diabetes mellitus
NPH Neutral protamine Hagedorn
OGTT oral glucose tolerance test

PNDM Permanent neonatal diabetes mellitus

PREVEND Prevention of REnal and Vascular ENd stage Disease

PPAR peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor rHDL reconstituted high density lipoproteins

RIA Radioimmunoassav

SGLT2 sodium/glucose cotransporter 2 SOS Swedish obese subjects study

T2D type 2 diabetes
TC total cholesterol
TG triglycerides

UKPDS United Kingdom Prospective Diabetes Study ULSAM Uppsala Longitudinal Study of Adult Men

VLDL very low-density lipoprotein

WOSCOPS West of Scotland Coronary Prevention Study